

1  
2  
3  
4  
5  
6  
7  
8  
9  
10  
11  
12  
13  
14  
15  
16  
17  
18  
19  
20  
21  
22  
23  
24  
25

\* \* \* \* \*

**MEETING OF THE SUPREME COURT ADVISORY COMMITTEE**

June 22, 2012

(FRIDAY SESSION)

\* \* \* \* \*

Taken before *D'Lois L. Jones*, Certified  
Shorthand Reporter in and for the State of Texas, reported  
by machine shorthand method, on the 22nd day of June,  
2012, between the hours of 9:00 a.m. and 5:06 p.m., at the  
Texas Association of Broadcasters, 502 East 11th Street,  
Suite 200, Austin, Texas 78701.

## INDEX OF VOTES

Votes taken by the Supreme Court Advisory Committee during this session are reflected on the following pages:

<u>Vote on</u>	<u>Page</u>
TRAP Proposed Word Limits	24745
Proposed Rule 502	24824
Proposed Rule 502	24833

\*-\*-\*-\*-\*

**Documents referenced in this session**

1		
2	12-13	TRAP Word Limit Amendments 4-14-12
3	12-14	Small Claims Task Force Report
4	12-15a	Comments of J. Steisniek 5-11-12
5	12-15b	Comments of TXCBA 3-14-12
6	12-15c	Letter from BOMA 6-20-12
7	12-15d	Letter from DBA International 5-11-12
8	12-15e	Letter from H. Bookstaff/HAA 6-12-12
9	12-15f	Letter from J. Marton 6-19-12
10	12-15g	Letter from Judge Hilary Green 6-20-12
11	12-15h	Letter from Judge Tom Lawrence 6-13-12
12	12-15i	Letter from TAA 5-31-12
13	12-15j	Letter from TAR 6-13-12
14	12-15k	Letter from White & Associates 6-18-12
15	12-15l	Memo from N. Mock regarding proposed Rule 740
16	12-15m	Letter from Tarrant County JPs 6-14-12
17	12-15n	M. Spector Banking & Financial Services Policy Report
18	12-15o	Letter from M. Spector 6-21-12
19	12-15p	TAA Derivation Table
20	12-15q	TXCBA Presentation to SCAC
21	12-15r	Letter from Assured Civil Process Agency (D. McMichael)
22	12-15s	Letter from T. Pendergrass
23	12-15t	Letter from B. Cummings/ACA
24	12-16	Report of activity in Justice Courts
25	12-17	House Bill 79

\*-\*-\*-\*

1  
2 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: All right, everybody,  
3 let's get going. Welcome to this addition of the Supreme  
4 Court Advisory Committee. Lots of things to accomplish.  
5 I know there are people here who are interested in  
6 speaking about the various rules that we are going to  
7 consider today and tomorrow, and there will be a public  
8 comment period regarding the small claims JP rules right  
9 after lunch, so we'll break for lunch between 12:00 and  
10 12:30 for an hour, so that means sometime between 1:00 and  
11 1:30 we'll discuss the rules. I see people are standing,  
12 and maybe we can get some chairs or -- we've got every  
13 chair we can get, sorry. So but we start as always with  
14 the report from Justice Hecht.

15 HONORABLE NATHAN HECHT: At the last meeting  
16 the committee approved the protective order kit revisions,  
17 and the Court has looked at those and approved those with  
18 a couple of changes, and they are back out in the field.  
19 We've also approved electronic filing for the Thirteenth  
20 Court of Appeals, and mandatory electronic filing for the  
21 Fifth Court of Appeals. So today, to give you the score  
22 card, five courts of appeals have adopted mandatory  
23 electronic filing, the First, Third, Seventh, Fifth, and  
24 Fourteenth; and six courts have voluntary electronic  
25 filing but don't require it, Second, Fourth, Sixth, Ninth,

1 Eleventh, and Thirteenth; and three don't have rules at  
2 all, the Eighth, Tenth, and Twelfth.

3           And the Court is working very hard on  
4 replacing the electronic filing system in the trial  
5 courts. The contract with the provider who allows for  
6 that to happen is expiring, and we're taking this  
7 opportunity not only to do something to keep electronic  
8 filing going in the meantime, but to see if we can't get a  
9 more comprehensive statewide electronic filing system in  
10 the trial courts in place after, I hope, the next session.  
11 It probably requires funding to be -- to work as well as  
12 we want it to, and so we'll have to get our bid in with  
13 all of the others who will be competing in what promises  
14 to be a tight legislative session, so but that's kind of  
15 in the offing and the Court is working on that.

16           The Court also has under advisement the  
17 comments made at the last meeting on the family law forms,  
18 and we're working on those. And I think that's it, except  
19 that tomorrow is Chip Babcock's birthday.

20           CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Oh, stop it. Yep, 49  
21 once again. All right, but we'll go into the TRAP Rule 9,  
22 the proposed amendments, and Marisa will take us through  
23 that.

24           MS. SECCO: So I just wanted to give a  
25 little bit of background. The impetus for these rules

1 came from the Court. The Chief specifically wanted to  
2 change to word limits, and there are three reasons behind  
3 the change. One is to allow appellate courts to require  
4 briefs and petitions to be printed in 14-point font rather  
5 than 13-point font, which is currently in the rule,  
6 without altering the lengths of the briefs and petitions;  
7 and the second is to enable parties to include pictures  
8 and charts without limiting the amount of text in the  
9 brief, so now if you had a chart it wouldn't count against  
10 the length of your brief; and the third is to encourage  
11 uniform length and discourage the use of formatting  
12 tricks, footnotes, and block quotes to maximize the length  
13 of briefs and petitions.

14 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Darn.

15 MS. SECCO: So there's a subcommittee of the  
16 State Bar Appellate Section Rules Committee. That was  
17 composed of Doug Alexander, Todd Smith, and David Johnson,  
18 and they did a little preliminary work on the rule. They  
19 worked with Blake, and their preliminary draft was  
20 submitted to the Court back in January. The draft  
21 implemented word limits as alternatives to page limits, so  
22 it retained page limits for all briefs and petitions, and  
23 it did not alter the font size. The draft suggested a  
24 word limit of 15,500 words for 50-page documents and 4,650  
25 words for 15-page documents. The numbers in the

1 subcommittee draft were derived from what Doug Alexander  
2 called a quasi-scientific review of some briefs, so the  
3 Council of Chief Justices discussed the proposal just  
4 generally to implement word limits at their meeting on  
5 January 19th, and they unanimously supported imposing a  
6 word limit.

7               So the proposed rules, just some of the key  
8 features, for computer-generated documents the font must  
9 be no smaller than 14 points, except for footnotes which  
10 must be no smaller than 12 points. The current rule is  
11 13-point for text and 10-point for footnotes. 50-page  
12 documents must be 15,000 words, and 15-page documents must  
13 be 4,500 words. Eight-page documents must be 2,400 words.  
14 The numbers are a little lower than the ones proposed by  
15 the subcommittee, and they're roughly based on some word  
16 counts that Blake performed, the clerk of the Court, Blake  
17 Hawthorne. They afford more words to litigants than the  
18 Federal rule, Rule 32, which imposes a 14,000-word limit  
19 for what was formerly a 50-page brief. The word limits  
20 are mandatory for documents generated on a computer. For  
21 noncomputer-generated documents the page limits are  
22 retained. All of the length limits are included in TRAP  
23 9, and this was done to save space and avoid repetition of  
24 provisions on length throughout the Rules of Appellate  
25 Procedure, and all computer-generated documents must

1 include a certification that the document complies with  
2 the word limits.

3           Just another -- just as for background, the  
4 Federal rules, again, they impose a 14,000-word limit for  
5 50-page briefs. The Supreme Court of the United States in  
6 Rule 33.1 has word limits, but they aren't exactly  
7 analogous because of the booklet format. The pages are  
8 different, but they impose a 9,000-word limit for 30-page  
9 petitions, which is 300 words per page. That's the same  
10 as what's been proposed in the appellate rules, 300 words  
11 per page. The general rules of appellate procedure in  
12 Federal courts is 280 words per page. I also have some  
13 statistics on other state courts if anyone is interested,  
14 and I also have -- I don't know if Marcy is here yet,  
15 Marcy Greer. I know that she wants to comment on these  
16 rules, so she also did some independent word counts, which  
17 I can go over if she does not show up in the next few  
18 minutes, but I guess we'll open it up for comment.

19           CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Marisa, I noticed that  
20 the briefs in the Court of Criminal Appeals are affected  
21 by this rule.

22           MS. SECCO: Yes.

23           CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Have they had input into  
24 this?

25           MS. SECCO: Yes. The Court of Criminal



1 Appeals has been contacted, and Judge Womack had -- I  
2 think he contacted Justice Hecht, and so I think they're  
3 on board.

4 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: They're on board with  
5 this, okay, great. Perfect. All right. Why don't we  
6 start with 9.4(e) and that effects the change? Does  
7 anybody have any comments about that?

8 MR. GILSTRAP: 9.4(e)?

9 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: 9.4(e), the typeface.  
10 Frank, I know you want to comment extensively on this  
11 rule.

12 MR. GILSTRAP: I do, but not the typeface.

13 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay, we're okay on  
14 typeface.

15 HONORABLE TOM GRAY: Can we step back to the  
16 introductory two lines? I've got some questions about  
17 that.

18 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Sure.

19 HONORABLE TOM GRAY: And that may be in the  
20 current rules, but since we're tinkering with this, one of  
21 the things that we get fairly frequently at the court of  
22 appeals is a document that is a copy of an original  
23 exhibit or something of the nature of -- in other words,  
24 it derived from some other source, and they're trying to  
25 show jurisdiction or something of that nature that we

1 have, and we can use something that is not in the clerk's  
2 record or reporter's record, and so what I had thought  
3 about adding in the intro is "except for the record and  
4 original exhibits or copies created for presentation to  
5 the appellate court clerk for filing," because there's  
6 just some other documents that you're not preparing that  
7 go into a motion or brief.

8                   The -- it also then it says "a document,"  
9 and I'm not sure why it's not "every document," and then  
10 this is kind of one of those things that maybe only Tom  
11 Gray, you know, focuses on, but it's the clerk that files  
12 stuff; and it is documents are presented for filing, so if  
13 it is a document presented for filing to an appellate  
14 court clerk must be in the format of presented. As far as  
15 typeface, the new language, it says, "A document produced  
16 on the computer must be printed." I've got a problem  
17 there with "print" even though, Justice Hecht, we're one  
18 of the courts that don't have electronic filing and we do  
19 the printed word, we're still waiting for the uniform  
20 Supreme Court rules on that, by the way.

21                   CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: So the ball has just been  
22 hit back over the net.

23                   HONORABLE TOM GRAY: I think it would be  
24 best if the word there, "printed," is changed to the word  
25 "presented," and then that covers your electronic filing

1 since we need to be looking that direction rather than  
2 towards the written word. And that's all I have as far as  
3 through typeface.

4 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Any other comments  
5 about the introductory language or typeface in 9.4(e)?

6 MR. LEVY: You think it should include the  
7 word "font" just to make clear?

8 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Where, Robert?

9 MR. LEVY: After "14-point." I'm not --

10 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: "14-point font."

11 MR. LEVY: Is that -- right?

12 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Any other comments  
13 about that? Going once. All right. Let's go to length,  
14 9.4, little (i). How about the new language in little  
15 (i), (i)(1)? Yeah, Frank.

16 MR. GILSTRAP: I don't think you can talk  
17 about (i)(1) without talking about (i)(2) because they go  
18 together. They result in -- they decide how long the  
19 brief is, and when the Fifth Circuit went to -- from 50  
20 pages to 14,000 words, in my opinion they increased the  
21 length of the briefs. Here we're going to 15,000 words,  
22 and we're going to increase it further. Remember, the --  
23 in the Federal rules, Federal Rule 32(a)(7)(b)(iii), they  
24 have the carve outs, and they're the corporate disclosure  
25 statement, table of contents, table of citations. They

1 don't exclude statement of jurisdiction or statement of  
2 the case. In this rule, which is the rule we've always  
3 had in Texas, we exclude statement of the case, statement  
4 of the issue, statement of the jurisdiction, something  
5 called statement of procedural history, which I'm not  
6 familiar with. So basically we carve out more than the  
7 Fifth Circuit, and we've added another thousand words.

8           I think this is a mistake. When the -- the  
9 way they approach this, they say, well, if you take an  
10 average page of 14-point type and you count the words on  
11 it, it's 280 words. That's right. And 280 words times --  
12 280 words times 50 comes out I believe to 14,000, the  
13 Fifth Circuit level. We've gone to 300 words, but briefs  
14 aren't that way. If you read your brief, every page is  
15 not wall-to-wall 14-point type. There's -- there's  
16 spaces, there are headings, there are indentations, and so  
17 when you take your normal brief and you count the words in  
18 the old 50-page format you come out with a whole lot less  
19 than 14,000. I know when we all get in a tight we wish we  
20 had more pages, and I think that may be what's driving  
21 this, but our opponent is going to have more pages, and I  
22 think we're expanding the length of the brief, and I think  
23 we need to scrutinize this and maybe do some more word  
24 counts.

25           CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Richard.

1                   MR. ORSINGER: I rarely disagree with Frank,  
2 but I --

3                   CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: That's not true.

4                   MR. ORSINGER: -- handle appeals that have  
5 multiple issues. They're not single issue, one error in  
6 the jury charge, and I spend almost as much time  
7 shortening my brief as I do writing it, and maybe everyone  
8 feels that way when they write, but we're spending a  
9 tremendous amount of time to try to get complex cases  
10 presented clearly within the page limit we have, and if  
11 the courts of appeals and the Supreme Court are willing to  
12 give us a little more latitude, I think we should  
13 encourage that. We should be appreciative. We ought to  
14 have a cake here tomorrow for your birthday as well as for  
15 the people on the Court that have this initiative, and so  
16 I can't imagine that if the practitioners offered this  
17 gift that we would criticize the Court for being too  
18 generous and allowing us this opportunity to advocate our  
19 clients' positions more effectively.

20                  CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Well, Frank may be a  
21 maverick on this, who knows. Any other comments about  
22 that? Justice Moseley.

23                  HONORABLE JAMES MOSELEY: I don't know what  
24 the exact length ought to be, but, Richard, part of your  
25 reputation for brilliance as an appellate lawyer is the

1 fact that you shorten those briefs, and for the rest of  
2 the appellate judges in the court, we all appreciate it.

3 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: There you go. Any other  
4 comments on the -- yeah, Pam.

5 MS. BARON: Well, I think we're starting  
6 with a premise that a 50-page brief and a 15-page brief  
7 and an 8-page brief are all the same creatures, and  
8 they're not. So in a 50-page brief you're not trying to  
9 do as much shortening, as Richard's talking about, to fit  
10 what you have to say in a very limited amount of pages,  
11 and so if you do word counts for 50-page briefs and see  
12 what an average there is it's going to be different than  
13 if you do a word count average for a 15-page brief, and I  
14 think Marcy's study does that. I wish she were here, but  
15 I think she showed that, you know, at least 40 to 50  
16 percent of 15-page filings for petitions for review, for  
17 example, will definitely exceed 300 pages -- 300 words a  
18 page, and I think I probably average, you know, 325, so  
19 under the new rule in a petition for review I'm going to  
20 lose two pages of my brief. It's getting shorter. It's  
21 not staying the same, and it's definitely not getting  
22 longer. So I think that the Court needs to look carefully  
23 at how this impacts some of the shorter filings, because  
24 300 words in a 15-page brief is not the same as 300 words  
25 in a 50-page brief.

1                   CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Justice Bland, and then  
2 Justice Christopher.

3                   HONORABLE JANE BLAND: Marisa, what was the  
4 thinking behind the departure from the Fifth Circuit word  
5 limit, the thousand words?

6                   MS. SECCO: Sure.

7                   HONORABLE JANE BLAND: Because why we would  
8 we want to have a different word limit for us, and why  
9 longer?

10                  MS. SECCO: I'll try to explain that. I  
11 think I'll go ahead and play devil's advocate a little  
12 bit, too, and talk about Marcy's position since she's not  
13 here, but originally, because the numbers we originally  
14 had were from the appellate subcommittee, so we at least  
15 looked at those numbers as sort of a starting point. They  
16 told us that they reviewed briefs and that's where the  
17 numbers came from. I was concerned because of the  
18 departure from the Federal rule, but it was also a concern  
19 because the Federal rule currently has a 30-page limit if  
20 you do not meet the word limits as a safe harbor, so I  
21 looked back at the Federal rule's history, and that's  
22 actually meant to be punitive. So if you can't comply  
23 with the word limits you only get 30 pages, and  
24 essentially the Federal rule was meant to curb abuses of  
25 the page limits. That's really not the intent here. We

1 were looking more to reflect what an actual brief was, so  
2 I'll go into why we chose 15,000 words. Blake did a very  
3 limited study, admittedly limited.

4 HONORABLE JANE BLAND: Wait, wait. I see  
5 the 30-page being punitive. Are you saying that the  
6 14,000 words was also punitive on their part, or did they  
7 believe that was a fair representation of what a brief  
8 should look like?

9 MS. SECCO: They believed that was a  
10 representation of what a brief should look like, but that  
11 didn't necessarily reflect the number of words in the  
12 briefs as they stood at the time the rules were revised in  
13 1997. The thought was that people were using formatting  
14 such as smaller margins or spacing or using a particular  
15 type of font to squeeze more words onto the page than the  
16 Fifth Circuit thought or than the Federal rules committee  
17 thought was necessary and really reflected what the  
18 50-page limit was intended to encompass.

19 And so Blake did look at briefs that were  
20 submitted to the Court, small samples, as I mentioned,  
21 four of each petitions and briefs that were maxed out on  
22 the page limits. For the petitions, the word counts  
23 including footnotes were in the range of 42,000 -- or  
24 4,253 to 4,960 for petitions. The median was 4,422 words.  
25 Without footnotes it was a smaller range of 4,018 to



1 4,398, and so the Court was slightly generous, in our  
2 opinion, giving 4,500 words on petitions, but it is close  
3 to the median of that small sample that Blake looked at,  
4 and it was 150 words less than was suggested by the  
5 appellate subcommittee. They suggested 310 words per page  
6 across the board for all briefs and petitions. For briefs  
7 that were looked at by Blake the word counts were 13,875  
8 to 15,200. Without footnotes that dropped to 12,824 to  
9 13,236. So again, the median from the with footnotes word  
10 counts was around 14,000, and so that is why the Court  
11 went with -- or it was around 15,000, and that was why the  
12 Court went with 15,000.

13           Again, it was a very small sample, and the  
14 smallest or the shortest brief was closer to 14,000 words,  
15 but, again, we were also trying to reflect, you know, the  
16 idea that the appellate subcommittee had looked at some  
17 briefs, and they come up with much higher numbers from  
18 those briefs. And so Marcy's -- and I'll go ahead and go  
19 through Marcy's numbers because I think those were longer.  
20 She looked at 64 petitions, responses, and replies, so she  
21 only looked at 15-page briefs and 8-page or 15-page  
22 documents and 8-page documents. 38 percent of those  
23 reviewed, 24 of those documents, would be over the  
24 proposed word limits, so about 40 percent were over 14 --  
25 or were over 4,500 words for 15-page documents. So by her

1 count, you know, she thought that 40 percent of people  
2 would be limited by this rule. They would be getting less  
3 space than they currently have under the proposed rule,  
4 and so I think Marcy was going to advocate that the Court  
5 should stick with the proposed limits from the appellate  
6 subcommittee. So those are the numbers that we have, and  
7 that's why we departed from the Federal rule.

8 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Justice Christopher.

9 HONORABLE TRACY CHRISTOPHER: Well, I just  
10 had a -- just some kind of funny questions about word  
11 counts. I mean, I know I'm familiar with, you know, you  
12 can go up to the top of your Word document and, you know,  
13 see what the word count is, but I don't know what they're  
14 actually counting, and is there a difference between  
15 different programs in terms of what they're actually  
16 counting. Like is a hyphenated document two words or one,  
17 is a hyperlink one word, because it's all -- you know, it  
18 shows up sort of as one word, and so it seems to me we  
19 create a little uncertainty with this, you know, "I'm  
20 certifying that," you know, "I meet the computer word  
21 count," but perhaps it's simpler than I know.

22 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Does anybody check --  
23 does the clerk check to see if the word count is accurate,  
24 or does the opposing party have the burden of challenging  
25 the word count?

1 MS. SECCO: The clerk could check. I don't  
2 know that we -- you know, that the clerk would be required  
3 to check every brief.

4 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: The word count police.

5 MS. SECCO: I think that it will be easier  
6 for the clerk to check the word count than it is to check  
7 things like the margins or the size of the font or the  
8 type of the font that's being used, and so the thought is  
9 that this will encourage people to write -- or print their  
10 briefs in a way that's clear, and there's no incentive to  
11 print in a way that just extends the length of the brief.

12 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Frank, and then Judge  
13 Estevez.

14 MR. GILSTRAP: Well, in response to what Pam  
15 says, Pam writes a lot of petitions for review, and, you  
16 know, she writes more than I do, but when I try to write  
17 them, of course, that's when it taxes your ability to  
18 fudge the page limit to the maximum and you go in and you  
19 put all this stuff in the statement of case and the  
20 statement of jurisdiction because that doesn't count to  
21 argue your case. The Court of Criminal Appeals has  
22 something called a statement of procedural history, and  
23 that's in this rule, and I can see practitioners saying,  
24 "Okay, well, now when I do a petition for review I can  
25 also put a statement of procedural history to also escape

1 the limitations." Maybe we need to look at maybe a longer  
2 limit for petition for review and put everything. If you  
3 want to put a jurisdictional argument, put it in the  
4 argument and not in the statement of jurisdiction. Maybe  
5 that's the answer there, but I -- you know, the petitions  
6 for review that I see, the people are very, very artful at  
7 dodging the page limit, and maybe we need to get away from  
8 that.

9 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Judge Estevez.

10 HONORABLE ANA ESTEVEZ: I just have a  
11 question. If 40 percent of the people needed the extra  
12 numbers per page then why not use that limit? I mean, if  
13 everyone else was under, you're not going to get anybody  
14 going longer. What was wrong with using the -- was it  
15 310, is that what you said was the appellate -- the  
16 appellate section had recommended?

17 MS. SECCO: Right.

18 HONORABLE ANA ESTEVEZ: Why wouldn't you go  
19 with what they recommended? I just didn't understand what  
20 the harm was.

21 MS. SECCO: That it effectively was an  
22 extension for most people, that currently the briefs are  
23 closer to the numbers that the Court proposed.

24 HONORABLE ANA ESTEVEZ: Is it an extension  
25 if that's what 40 percent of the briefs are using right

1 now?

2 MS. SECCO: No, it's an extension for the  
3 other 60 percent because the idea is that most people will  
4 write to the maximum amount of length that they are given,  
5 so if 60 percent of current petitions for review are  
6 15,000 words and we give everyone 15,500 words then  
7 everyone will write a petition that is 15,500 words and  
8 that is 500 extra words per petition for the Court to read  
9 every year.

10 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Lisa.

11 MS. HOBBS: Okay. Well, just to counteract  
12 what Marisa just said, of Marcy's study, I went back  
13 through all of my petitions and replies, so all my 15- and  
14 8-page briefs that I filed within the last five years,  
15 only in two cases did I actually bump right up to the  
16 maximum page. So in most cases, I have a couple of lines  
17 in those petitions, so it's not true that those who go  
18 over are going to exponentially increase the number of  
19 words that the Court has to read, because, let me think, I  
20 think it was nine cases and only two of my cases were  
21 right up to where I could look at those cases to see what  
22 was my word count, if I am maxing out completely on these  
23 short documents; and I was with Pam in that mine were well  
24 over -- not well over, but mine were over the 300 words  
25 per page. I'm going to guess this is somewhere about 320

1 is about what mine on average was; and I guess from my  
2 position, these are -- I mean, it is hard work, and I  
3 agree with what Richard said. I spend more time getting  
4 my petition down to -- maybe not more time on a petition  
5 because that's really a skill in and of itself to sell the  
6 Court on why your case is important, but there is a lot of  
7 my client's time spent trying to max -- trying to keep  
8 this within the page limits, and it costs our client a lot  
9 of money to do it, and we're talking about 150 words here.

10           It's not a significant amount of words that  
11 the bar is asking for here, and it will, I promise you,  
12 cost our clients a lot of money to try to get it down, and  
13 so I just would encourage the court to just, you know, be  
14 responsive to Marcy's study. I thought it was a good  
15 cross-section, and then I would also -- I would also go on  
16 record saying I would rather you knock off some of the  
17 words on the briefs, on the 50-page documents, than not go  
18 with our proposal on the shorter documents that are the  
19 hardest ones to edit; and so my position was I would give  
20 up my 150 words or more, 14,000 words even on the briefs,  
21 if I could have the slightly more words on the shorter  
22 documents because those are the harder ones.

23           CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Roger.

24           MR. HUGHES: I just want to make three  
25 points. Whether it's 4,500 or 5,000 or 6,000, there's

1 always going to be a case that taxes that limit, and I  
2 just want to point out the reason we went over -- at least  
3 the reason that we were told we went over to this was that  
4 with a shorter petition for review they would then be read  
5 by all of the justices, and I pretty much assume that's  
6 going on, and when we start talking about increasing the  
7 page length we're essentially talking about how much  
8 judicial time is put into reading your petition. So I'm  
9 indifferent as to whether it's 4,500 or 5,000.

10           The question that was raised earlier about  
11 how are words counted, I have read but I do not know that  
12 there is a difference between Word and WordPerfect on how  
13 they count words, and I'm a WordPerfect fan, and I'm sure  
14 there's a lot of Word fans, but some thought might be  
15 given to that, and one of the things the Fifth Circuit  
16 does is they have a form certificate, and that's part of  
17 the rule, so it tells you exactly what your certificate is  
18 supposed to say, and one of the things it does is to  
19 require you to state before you converted it to Word, I  
20 counted -- I mean to PDF format, which is how it gets  
21 filed electronically. It requires you to state which word  
22 processing program you used and what word count it gave  
23 you, which is some hedge against using different programs  
24 to get different results.

25           The second -- the third thing is, the one

1 thing I don't note is a word or page limit for motions for  
2 rehearing, and I know the Fifth Circuit has one, and  
3 they're very strict about it, just like they're all  
4 strict, and I -- I think we've all learned that motions  
5 for rehearing, especially when it's from a denial of the  
6 petition for review, can be equally important and equally  
7 painstaking in how they're written in approach, and  
8 therefore, it might be -- some thought might be given to  
9 applying the same limits to that as to, say, the petition  
10 for review, but since it didn't occur to the people who  
11 drafted it, maybe there's a reason not to apply it.

12 MS. SECCO: It is included on line --

13 MR. HUGHES: Is it?

14 MS. SECCO: -- 35 of the draft, the second  
15 page. It's in link (i)(d), (i)(2)(d). And just to  
16 correct myself earlier, I said there would be 500 extra --

17 MR. HUGHES: Oh, I see, yes.

18 MS. SECCO: -- words for each petition, but  
19 I meant 150. It would be 500 extra words for each brief.

20 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Marisa, you mentioned  
21 that you looked at other states.

22 MS. SECCO: Yes.

23 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Justice Christopher is an  
24 aficionado of California, so we would be particularly  
25 interested in that.



1 MS. SECCO: California has 14,000 words for  
2 50-page briefs, so they have the same limits as the  
3 Federal rule. They do not seem to have any 15-page  
4 documents that have word limits, so that was the only  
5 statistic I could find from California. Oregon, also  
6 14,000 words for 50-page briefs, 4,000 words for 15-page  
7 reply briefs. That's actually a different word per page  
8 than the Federal rule, two hundred sixty-six and  
9 two-thirds words per page. I don't know what the  
10 reasoning was with that. Missouri has 15,500 words per  
11 page for 50-page briefs, so they actually have the same  
12 limit that was proposed by the appellate subcommittee, and  
13 5,115 words for 15-page replies. That is actually 341  
14 words per page in Missouri. That was the longest one that  
15 I could find. South Dakota has the shortest that I could  
16 find, 10,000 words for 40-page briefs, 250 words per page;  
17 and Iowa, 14,000 words for 50-page briefs, 280 words per  
18 page.

19 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Nina.

20 MS. CORTELL: I just want to say my  
21 experience parallels that of Lisa. I completely agree  
22 with what she said, and I will go one step forward and say  
23 you're probably doing the appellate bar a favor to go with  
24 the lower number for briefs, not petitions, increase for  
25 petitions, and I'm fine with the Federal rule for briefs.

1 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Yeah, Richard.

2 MR. ORSINGER: I would like to talk about  
3 the exclusions, and I have a question and then a couple of  
4 comments. I've never tried to do a word count where I  
5 didn't count the entire document. Is there a way in the  
6 word processing software to specify that I want to exclude  
7 things and then count just what's left?

8 MS. SECCO: Yes. You can just highlight  
9 whatever portion of the brief you want to do the word  
10 count on, so just use the cursor to highlight everything  
11 that needs to be counted and then press "word count" --

12 MR. ORSINGER: Okay.

13 MS. SECCO: -- and it will only count that,  
14 and you can also take off the footnotes by unchecking a  
15 box in Word and probably WordPerfect as well.

16 MR. ORSINGER: Okay. As far as the specific  
17 exclusions in -- this is line 17, which would be  
18 9.4(e)(1)(i) -- (e)(i) -- no, I guess I'm not -- it goes  
19 from (e) to (i)?

20 HONORABLE NATHAN HECHT: We left out (g).

21 MR. ORSINGER: Yes, we did. We left out the  
22 intervene. Okay. So on line 21 there is an exclusion for  
23 the statement of issues presented, and this could be just  
24 that I'm -- my technique is idiosyncratic, but often for  
25 clarity I repeat the issue presented in the argument and

1 authorities part of my brief, so there is a part up at the  
2 front called the "Statement of issues presented" which is  
3 just a listing at the front of the brief and then I repeat  
4 that sometimes for clarity so that the appellate judge is  
5 reminded of what the issue is. If you only exclude the  
6 statement of issues presented then those of us who brief  
7 by repeating the issues presented in the argument and  
8 authorities will be using up our word count, and I think  
9 it's going to encourage people not to restate the issues  
10 presented, and instead you're just going to have a long  
11 outline of text, and you could change that if you wanted  
12 to by taking out the word "statement of," and instead you  
13 could just have an exclusion for issues presented, and  
14 that would be in the list at the beginning of the brief,  
15 and it would also be if you have it as a marker down in  
16 the argument and authorities, and I think that's a clearer  
17 way of briefing, personally.

18           The next item is in the statement of  
19 jurisdiction, which is important in the Supreme Court and  
20 probably only, in my experience anyway, when someone is  
21 trying to tell the Supreme Court they have conflicts  
22 jurisdiction, not just significant to the jurisprudence of  
23 the state; and, you know, one of the grounds for the  
24 Supreme Court jurisdiction is that there's a conflict  
25 between different court of appeals decisions; and I have

1 noticed that some people in briefing that will spend a  
2 page or a page and a half trying to impress the Supreme  
3 Court with the importance of the case, because of the  
4 nature of the conflict; and they do that in the  
5 jurisdictional paragraph; and I know the jurisdictional  
6 paragraph often is just three lines long; but I've found  
7 it helpful, although I'm not a justice, when I'm reading  
8 someone else's petition and they're trying to emphasize to  
9 the Court the significance of the case because of the  
10 conflict, then they put a little bit of that argument and  
11 analysis in the statement of jurisdiction; and, frankly, I  
12 think it's effective.

13           The next thing is the signature exclusion.  
14 Literally the signature is just somebody's handwritten  
15 signature, and I wonder if we shouldn't say "signature  
16 block" so that it will exclude all of the law firm name  
17 and the address, telephone number, and everything else.  
18 That ought to be all excluded, not just the signature. I  
19 don't know how literal "signature" means, but it might be  
20 better if you said "block." And then under "proof of  
21 service," I would say that we would call it a "certificate  
22 of service," because at the briefing level we're not  
23 involved too much in proving that we've served somebody,  
24 and I think that the rules call it a certificate of  
25 service. I haven't looked it up. And then the

1 certifications, I'm not sure what's included in that, but  
2 motions, which this will apply to motions, won't it? Or  
3 not? No? Because we have a certificate of communication  
4 that's required on motions.

5 MS. HOBBS: No, I don't think we do.

6 MR. ORSINGER: No?

7 MS. HOBBS: I don't think there's a word  
8 limit.

9 MS. SECCO: Right. My understanding,  
10 there's no current limit on motions, so we only imposed a  
11 word limit on things that were currently limited by pages  
12 under the rules.

13 MR. ORSINGER: Okay, then I'll let that go.

14 MS. SECCO: Other than motions for  
15 rehearing, to clarify.

16 MR. ORSINGER: There is a word limit on  
17 that?

18 MS. SECCO: Yes.

19 MR. ORSINGER: And we eliminated the  
20 certification communication on rehearings, or is that  
21 still with us?

22 MS. SECCO: I don't know the answer to that.

23 MR. ORSINGER: Gosh, we went back and forth  
24 on that. I think we still require --

25 MS. BARON: We did eliminate it. There is

1 no conference required on a motion for rehearing.

2 MR. ORSINGER: Okay. That's it. Thanks.

3 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Any more comments  
4 on the -- yeah. Hatchell.

5 MR. HATCHELL: I'm not too concerned about  
6 the longer briefs, but I do share Pam's and others'  
7 concerns about the shorter briefs and would ask the Court  
8 to consider what you may lose. The good brief writers  
9 that I know use a lot of internal signals in their briefs,  
10 headings, subheadings, and parentheticals describing  
11 cases, a convention I don't particularly like, but a lot  
12 of people use it. I think you may be forcing people to  
13 abandon those, and therefore, you'll have a decline in  
14 readability. A lot of times, particularly in your reply  
15 brief, which is the eight-page brief, you have to deal  
16 with things that you haven't had to deal with in the  
17 opening brief such as waiver points and the like, so you  
18 need as much room as you possibly can get. So I think my  
19 main point is to just ask the Court to consider what you  
20 may lose in terms of readability with the shorter briefs.

21 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Any other  
22 comments?

23 HONORABLE TOM GRAY: Are you still on (1) or  
24 have you moved to --

25 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: No, we're still on the

1 first page, length and -- yeah.

2 MR. GILSTRAP: I just want to point out  
3 that --

4 MS. BARON: Chip, I just want to say one  
5 thing.

6 MR. GILSTRAP: I'm sorry, go ahead, Pam.

7 MS. BARON: I heard from Marcy. She had a  
8 telephone conference hearing this morning, but she is on  
9 her way, and she is very interested in this issue, and she  
10 will be here shortly.

11 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Is there going to  
12 be some sort of signal when she gets here, like trumpets  
13 or --

14 MS. BARON: Probably.

15 MR. ORSINGER: The door is going to open and  
16 everyone will --

17 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: There will be a little  
18 intake of breath?

19 MR. ORSINGER: Yeah.

20 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Well, when she  
21 gets here she's certainly welcome to speak her piece about  
22 it. Frank.

23 MR. GILSTRAP: I just want to point out that  
24 the 14-point type requirement is going to apply to  
25 everything filed in the appellate courts, not just briefs;

1 and second, the end of the word count spells the end of  
2 Roman numeral pages. You know, you remember you used to  
3 put Roman numerals on the part that doesn't count and  
4 Arabic numerals on the part that do count, so that your  
5 50th page, the part you look at, ah, there's only 50  
6 pages. There is no page limit, we can start with page  
7 one.

8 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Who would have  
9 thought it? Justice Gray.

10 HONORABLE TOM GRAY: Under section (2)(a) we  
11 talk about the brief in a direct appeal, which clearly  
12 applies to the state's brief. Under subsection (b) we  
13 talk about a brief and a response. The old rules talk  
14 about the appellant's brief and the appellee's brief. It  
15 seems to me that a brief there is adequate as opposed to a  
16 brief and response, because I think we recognize that the  
17 response is a brief, just like we do in the subsection (a)  
18 because it's the brief, and it talks about that in the  
19 direct appeal to the Court of Criminal Appeals. Well,  
20 that's the appellant's brief as well as the state's brief,  
21 and so just for --

22 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Consistency?

23 HONORABLE TOM GRAY: Yes, thank you, that  
24 was the word I was looking for. And I'm not sure we need  
25 the word "appellate" in the lead-in under "maximum



1 length." It's just "The documents listed below," but  
2 that's a gnat.

3 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah. Marisa, was there  
4 any reason why there was a distinction made between (2)(a)  
5 and (2)(b)?

6 MS. SECCO: No. I think that's just an  
7 oversight, so we'll clarify.

8 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Well, on the big issue,  
9 I'll call it the Frank/Richard debate about the number of  
10 words, do we have any consensus about that? Okay.

11 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: How would I know?

12 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Huh? Yeah, you would  
13 know. How do you feel about it?

14 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: I'm always worried  
15 about the police getting after me, and I want to avoid  
16 them at all costs, so I'd increase the speed limit a  
17 little bit.

18 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Well said.

19 HONORABLE TOM GRAY: Chip, one other thing  
20 that I noticed, it seems that the 90-page limit is lost.  
21 Is that right, Marisa, the old 90-page limit of all the  
22 briefs?

23 MS. SECCO: Yeah, it's not in this draft.

24 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Get rid of it.

25 MS. HOBBS: Yes.

1 MS. SECCO: So --

2 HONORABLE TOM GRAY: I can just see a  
3 surreply coming in at 70 pages, you know, or 20,000 words  
4 under this scenario.

5 MS. SECCO: So I didn't know if anybody  
6 would notice or bring it up, but we will --

7 HONORABLE TOM GRAY: In this committee,  
8 nobody notice?

9 MS. SECCO: But, no, it's not included in  
10 this draft.

11 HONORABLE TOM GRAY: Okay.

12 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Mr. Chairman?

13 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: All right, yeah.  
14 Professor Dorsaneo.

15 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Instead of just talking  
16 in terms of analogies, I very much don't like to read  
17 opinions that say, "This has been inadequately briefed,"  
18 "Nothing has been presented for review," "It's not long  
19 enough, this part of the argument, for me to understand  
20 what you're saying." I don't like that, and I think it's  
21 a related issue because sometimes people truncate or  
22 shorten something to satisfy a pagination limit and then  
23 it turns out, well, when you shortened it you made it  
24 inadequate under the standards for briefing and argument.  
25 That's perhaps an attitude problem in some places. I

1 don't run into that myself very often. I know some good  
2 lawyers have, and they asked the opportunity to rebrief.  
3 Usually that's denied. So that's part of my thinking. I  
4 worry about waiver deciding cases because I think that's a  
5 very bad way to decide cases.

6 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Let me pose the  
7 question slightly differently. Is there anybody that  
8 feels as Frank does, or Frank's opening comment, that the  
9 increase in the word limit is too much?

10 MR. GILSTRAP: From 14 to 15?

11 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah. Anybody feel that  
12 way?

13 MR. GILSTRAP: I feel that way.

14 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Two people. Anybody  
15 else? Three people.

16 HONORABLE NATHAN HECHT: No, not me.

17 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Not you. Okay. Two  
18 people. All right. That's helpful.

19 Let's go on to the next page, and I think  
20 we've sort of bled over and we're talking about the 4,500  
21 words and 2,400 words. What about the certificate of  
22 compliance? Any comments on that? Roger.

23 MR. HUGHES: I think it probably would be  
24 helpful to draft a certificate of compliance and make that  
25 part of the rule or at least provide a suggested format;

1 and the second thing is, as I mentioned earlier, owing to  
2 how we do electronic filing now, we start off in one  
3 program and then we file it usually in Adobe, and once  
4 again, different software, different ways of counting; and  
5 I'd sure hate to file a certificate that said this is  
6 4,500 words and it turns out the Adobe -- if all you've  
7 got is the Adobe version, it may count it a little  
8 differently. So I think perhaps the certificate should  
9 say -- require you to say, "This is the software, Word or  
10 WordPerfect or whatever, that I used to create the  
11 document before it was converted to Adobe," so if  
12 there's -- God forbid, there should be a different between  
13 the way Adobe and Word counts words at least the counsel  
14 is being honest.

15 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Good point.

16 HONORABLE ANA ESTEVEZ: I have the same  
17 concern that Justice Christopher had addressed earlier. I  
18 was just asking her what about (1), on the side, like if  
19 we look at our first page and we have (e), (i), (1), (2),  
20 (a), (b), (c), if I was counting myself without a computer  
21 helping me, I would not count those; and I don't know if I  
22 highlighted it if it would count the (i), the (1), (2),  
23 (a), (b), (c), but I don't consider those words that  
24 should count against me in a brief. Those should be  
25 something I could use. So unless you're going to do a

1 definition of -- or some sort of instruction of how --  
2 what does count and what doesn't count, you do need to  
3 have a certificate of compliance that will tell, just as  
4 Mr. Hughes stated, I either -- I counted them myself, this  
5 computer program counted it, however you do it, because,  
6 there's going to be discrepancies. If I counted by hand  
7 I'm not going to count those. I don't think it's fair to  
8 count how I decide to number my paragraphs as words. I  
9 don't think anyone would think that that should be a word.

10 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah. What else would be  
11 excluded as a word?

12 HONORABLE ANA ESTEVEZ: And I think the  
13 issues presented shouldn't be counted as technically  
14 words. I mean, they are words, but I would want to  
15 exclude them if I was restating my issues in my briefs.  
16 That would be a good way of getting more words in.

17 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Justice Bland.

18 HONORABLE JANE BLAND: The reality is it's  
19 an honor system. You're an officer of the court. You  
20 certify that you've complied with the word count. Unless  
21 the brief looks somewhere outside of the complete zone of  
22 reasonable disagreement, there's not going to be any word  
23 count police that's going to be checking it against  
24 various programs. We don't do that with -- we don't do  
25 that with briefs now that are questionably within the page

1 limits. We just -- if they're anywhere close we just  
2 accept them, and the whole idea that we're going to devote  
3 time and resources to checking the word count given the  
4 fact that we're now going to be reading 12,000 words more  
5 a week, I don't think we're going to do that.

6 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Has anybody on the court  
7 of appeals or the Supreme Court ever seen a motion to  
8 strike a brief because it's too long or --

9 HONORABLE KEM FROST: Yes.

10 HONORABLE JANE BLAND: Well, I think in the  
11 Supreme Court they get that more frequently. I think they  
12 have more resources to devote to it, the page limit. I  
13 think practitioners have a lot more trouble complying with  
14 the page limit. I can tell you in the court of appeals,  
15 we don't have the time. We don't have the time, and the  
16 volume of briefs that we receive far exceeds, you know,  
17 our ability to keep up with anything but the worst  
18 offenders. It's like the police officer. You're not  
19 going to pull over the person going 60 in a 55. You're  
20 going to pull over the person going 90 or a hundred, so I  
21 don't think that we need to get so specific as to a  
22 particular program and all of that. I'll just count on  
23 their representation. If they sign and say it complies,  
24 I'm going to believe that it complies.

25 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: If you have a motion to

1 strike, you'll have to take the time.

2 HONORABLE JANE BLAND: Well, then they'll  
3 have to show however they counted. I mean, what, we'll  
4 ask them to redraw it. There is nobody that gets  
5 dismissed, even the Supreme Court that I think works --  
6 more vigilantly polices this sort of thing, gives  
7 everybody an opportunity to redraw their brief.

8 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah, Nina.

9 MS. CORTELL: You could have a motion to  
10 strike under either system. I mean, I had one where they  
11 put 20 pages into an appendix. I moved to strike, and the  
12 resulting order -- it was from the Dallas Court of  
13 Appeals. They ordered me to refile with no footnotes, and  
14 I'm here to tell you both briefs got better.

15 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah, but the question  
16 was raised about whether or not we ought to deal with  
17 issues about what things count and don't count like  
18 should -- you know, should (i), (1), (2), (a), (b), and  
19 (c), should those count as words or not? So the point has  
20 been made. Any other comments about that? Yeah, Justice  
21 Frost.

22 HONORABLE KEM FROST: I think it's a good  
23 idea to encourage people to use this -- the road signs and  
24 the headings, and so I would suggest excluding the  
25 headings as to encourage people to use them.

1                   CHAIRMAN BABCOCK:   Okay.   Frank.

2                   MR. GILSTRAP:   The problem with that is,  
3 that's real -- and the problem with Richard's idea about  
4 excluding this restatement of the issues is it's almost  
5 impossible to do on a computer.   I mean, when you have the  
6 part that you exclude and the part that you include, you  
7 start at the part you include, you run the program, and  
8 you get the number.   But you can't then go through and  
9 pick out, well, I'm going to carve out this, I want to  
10 carve out that, and I'm going to carve out that.   It's  
11 very labor intensive.   I just don't think it's practical,  
12 and I don't think there's really an alternative to the way  
13 the Fifth Circuit does it, which says you certify it and  
14 if somebody wants to make an issue out of it they do.

15                  CHAIRMAN BABCOCK:   Okay.   Richard.

16                  MR. ORSINGER:   On line 47 there's a wording  
17 issue there that bothers me about stating the number of  
18 words in the document, and we have -- actually, we have  
19 words that are included and words that are excluded, and  
20 we wouldn't want the count to include the excluded words.  
21 So I would suggest, for lack of a better thought, is the  
22 number of included words in the document, some way to  
23 indicate that we want the count at the end to be just  
24 those words that count for the word limit.   You see what  
25 I'm saying, Marisa?



1 MS. SECCO: Uh-huh.

2 MR. ORSINGER: Okay.

3 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: When you just say  
4 "included words," though, if I haven't been in this  
5 discussion I'm not sure I might --

6 MR. ORSINGER: Well, if you just say words,  
7 I'm afraid you're going to get --

8 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: I know, your point is  
9 well made.

10 MR. ORSINGER: -- all the excluded stuff.

11 MR. GILSTRAP: Use the Federal language.

12 MR. ORSINGER: What does it say?

13 MR. GILSTRAP: It says you certify that it  
14 complies with the rule.

15 MR. ORSINGER: There you go.

16 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah, there you go.  
17 Professor Dorsaneo.

18 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Well, I was going to  
19 say something like that. That's fine.

20 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. All right. Any  
21 other comments about that?

22 HONORABLE TOM GRAY: I'll just throw in  
23 "unrepresented" is a new term to reference either pro se  
24 or self-represented parties, and I'd just kind of like to  
25 use either "pro se" or "self-represented" as opposed to

1 "unrepresented" in (3). They are represented. They just  
2 happen to be representing themselves.

3 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Got it.

4 HONORABLE TOM GRAY: Gnat.

5 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. All right.

6 Anything on extensions? Oh, I'm sorry, Frank.

7 MR. GILSTRAP: On (4), extensions, we don't  
8 ever use the term "extensions." We normally use the term  
9 "extension" to extend time. I don't know that we use the  
10 term "extensions" in this context anywhere. Maybe we  
11 ought to call it "excess."

12 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay.

13 MR. GILSTRAP: That's good.

14 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: All right. Marcy, there  
15 was some symphony that sort of went off when you came into  
16 the room.

17 MS. GREER: I'm so sorry. I had a hearing  
18 this morning.

19 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: That's quite all right.  
20 But Marisa said that you might have some comments about  
21 this, and just so the record is complete, if you could  
22 tell the court reporter your full name and if you're  
23 representing anybody.

24 MS. GREER: Marcy Greer with Fulbright &  
25 Jaworski. I'm on the advisory committee as well as

1 representing myself --

2 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: What am I thinking,  
3 Marcy?

4 MS. GREER: I'm in hearing mode.

5 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Brain cramp, sorry.

6 MS. GREER: Well, in light of the discussion  
7 about the rule -- and I apologize if I go over ground  
8 that's already been covered, but the concern of some of  
9 the appellate practitioners who file petitions and the  
10 shorter briefs, the 8-page and 15-page briefs, was that  
11 the word count might not fairly approximate what we've  
12 been used to under the page count rules; and so I wanted  
13 to do some math, so to speak, to try to figure out if it  
14 fairly approximated or not. There isn't really a rule  
15 quite like it in the rest of the country because the only  
16 briefs that are around 15 pages where they've tried to do  
17 a word count have been things like motions for rehearing,  
18 which is a very different animal from a petition for  
19 review or a mandamus petition or something where your  
20 entire case and whether or not the court will take it to  
21 the next level hinges on what you can get into that page  
22 limit.

23 So we took a number of briefs. I asked for  
24 briefs from a lot of different practitioners around the  
25 state. It's not a complete list. Obviously there are a

1 lot of great practitioners who are not on this list, but  
2 it was a combination of who I could get to and who could  
3 send me briefs, preferably in Word format so that we could  
4 actually run the word count. So then I personally ran the  
5 word counts on each of the briefs. We had 64 briefs that  
6 were either 15- or 8-page word limits that had been filed  
7 in cases, and of those about 37 percent were over the  
8 limit that's been proposed by the Supreme Court. About  
9 nine of those would have been within the word count that  
10 was proposed by the State Bar appellate section  
11 subcommittee, and so for that reason I think that -- I  
12 mean, these are obviously people who are active  
13 practitioners before the Court, not hopefully taking  
14 liberties with the briefs that they file, but the reality  
15 is in very complex cases that we tend to bring to the  
16 Supreme Court that we think are meritorious of its review,  
17 they tend to require a lot of background to context  
18 properly the issue that we want the Court to consider, and  
19 so I went to the practitioners who I thought would have  
20 those kinds of briefs, and about 37 percent of those  
21 briefs would have been out of compliance. So I think  
22 that, again, the goal is to get an approximation under  
23 word count of what we had under page count, and I would  
24 advocate for the rules that were proposed by the  
25 subcommittee of the State Bar appellate section.

1                   CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Marcy, we've gone  
2 through 9.4(e)(i) and all the way up to (j). Is there  
3 anything with respect to those specific subsections that  
4 you have comments on?

5                   MS. GREER: I do not. I think that the  
6 limits for the longer briefs are more generous than what  
7 the Federal rules permit.

8                   CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Right.

9                   MS. GREER: And we certainly have no problem  
10 with that. The real focus is on the shorter briefs.

11                  CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Great. All right.  
12 Let's move on to the comment, to the --

13                  MR. GILSTRAP: Wait a second.

14                  CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah, Frank.

15                  MR. GILSTRAP: We're skipping over (i),  
16 which is now (j), because there are no changes, but I  
17 think it needs to be scrutinized in light of the changes  
18 we're making.

19                  CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay.

20                  MR. GILSTRAP: It says basically if you file  
21 a nonconforming document they can kick it back to you  
22 again. It tries to say if you do it again, they'll impose  
23 some penalty. The penalty is in the third sentence, which  
24 says, "If another nonconforming document is filed" -- I  
25 guess that means from the same party, but it doesn't say

1 that, it's very unclear -- "the Court may strike the  
2 document and prohibit the party from filing further  
3 documents of the same kind." I'm not sure what that  
4 means. I think that third sentence needs to be redone.

5           The fourth sentence has some material that  
6 may be obsolete. It prohibits the use of smaller or  
7 condensed typefaces or compacted or compressed printing  
8 features to avoid the limits of these rules. Is that  
9 something that we can -- you know, maybe that's obsolete  
10 in light of the fact that we're using fonts. I just don't  
11 know, but maybe that needs to be scrutinized again and  
12 cleaned up and brought into compliance with the rest of  
13 the rule.

14           CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Professor Dorsaneo.

15           PROFESSOR DORSANEO: In line with what Frank  
16 is saying, we have this form, and the opening sentence  
17 talks about the whole 9.4 will be in the following form,  
18 and we have some form issues, typeface. Nobody -- nowhere  
19 does it say anything except by implication about the  
20 footnotes in typeface or bullet points or, you know, if  
21 the Chief Justice has a problem then -- with the form of  
22 briefs because of some of those issues the rule ought to  
23 say that those things are permitted or not permitted, and  
24 I don't exactly understand, you know, what the problem is,  
25 but I'm not arguing about taking this approach because

1 that would seem to be a foolish argument, but something  
2 more than typeface, you know, about form, binding and  
3 covering, and contents of cover. Like what are you  
4 talking about in terms of, you know, headings? We already  
5 mentioned that. You know, bullet points, you know,  
6 single-spaced bullet points --

7 MS. BARON: And Bill any --

8 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: -- things that are very  
9 effective.

10 MS. BARON: -- record cite is now going to  
11 be three words.

12 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Pardon me?

13 MS. BARON: A record cite of 2 CR 6 is three  
14 words.

15 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Three words?

16 MR. GILSTRAP: Run them all together.

17 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Why should those even  
18 -- record cites, you're telling me I need to cite the  
19 record and I need to make really good cites to the record,  
20 except I'm using up a lot of words citing the record?

21 MR. ORSINGER: Hyphenate them, Bill. Then  
22 they're just one word.

23 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Well, that's just --  
24 that's good advice, but it also points out that to a  
25 certain extent this is a silly exercise.

1                   CHAIRMAN BABCOCK:   Okay.   Any other  
2 comments?   Yeah, Gene.

3                   MR. STORIE:   If we're going to a word count  
4 would footnotes still present some opportunity for abuse?  
5 I mean, I assume the footnotes are going to be in the word  
6 count also.

7                   MR. GILSTRAP:   Yeah.   Yeah.

8                   CHAIRMAN BABCOCK:   And how would that be  
9 abusive if the footnotes count?

10                  MR. STORIE:   Yeah, do we need that anymore?

11                  CHAIRMAN BABCOCK:   Right.   Richard.

12                  MR. ORSINGER:   I'm glad to be back in  
13 agreement with Frank on an issue here.   At the end of (j),  
14 which is lines 56 through -- or 57 through 59, I think  
15 that's obsolete.   I think the cheating that people are  
16 going to do is going to be trying to create one word out  
17 of multiple words like hyphenating three words in a row or  
18 something like that, so I think these are -- need to be  
19 deleted, and we need to maybe be ready to adopt an  
20 amendment in a year or two when we figure out how people  
21 are going to try to beat this rule.

22                  CHAIRMAN BABCOCK:   Okay.   Yeah, Justice  
23 Brown.

24                  HONORABLE HARVEY BROWN:   This is out of  
25 order, but hearing how word counts are going to be done --



1 THE REPORTER: Speak up, please.

2 HONORABLE HARVEY BROWN: I want to speak in  
3 favor of 14,000 for briefs.

4 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Harvey, could you repeat  
5 that? Dee Dee couldn't get it.

6 HONORABLE HARVEY BROWN: Yes. After hearing  
7 further discussion about word counting I just want to  
8 speak in favor of the 14,000 limit for briefs themselves,  
9 even if you extend the amount of the petitions and replies  
10 like Lisa suggested, it sounds like the appellate  
11 practitioners think 14,000 is something they can work  
12 with, and the lawyers are going to find ways of making  
13 14,000 be what we would today count as more than 14,000 by  
14 the way they do spacing, and I think Justice Bland's point  
15 that we read six briefs a week, sometimes more, actually  
16 12, 12 briefs per week often, is a good point.

17 HONORABLE NATHAN HECHT: So if I understand,  
18 court of appeals is in favor of shortening their pages and  
19 increasing the Supreme Court's.

20 HONORABLE TRACY CHRISTOPHER: Yeah. That's  
21 exactly it.

22 HONORABLE JANE BLAND: You summed it up  
23 nicely. It appears as though the Texas Supreme Court may  
24 feel exactly the opposite.

25 HONORABLE HARVEY BROWN: 150 words versus a

1 thousand.

2 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: That's why they're on  
3 top.

4 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: But they don't  
5 have to hear those cases, right?

6 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: That's right. All right.  
7 Let's talk about the comment. Any comments on the  
8 comment? Nothing on the comment.

9 MR. ORSINGER: Well, I would just say that  
10 on line 63 it says "must comply with the new word limits."  
11 They're only going to be new for about six weeks and then  
12 they're going to be old, so I think we ought to take the  
13 word "new" out of there.

14 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Well, it's a comment to  
15 the 2012 change, so that --

16 MR. ORSINGER: Of course, Bill can still  
17 remember the 1946 new rules of discovery, right?

18 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: I know a lot about  
19 those.

20 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Can't we all, but since  
21 it's a comment to the new change --

22 MR. ORSINGER: Is the comment going to drop  
23 out and not going to carry with the rule permanently?

24 HONORABLE NATHAN HECHT: It will carry.

25 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: You say it will or will

1 not?

2 HONORABLE NATHAN HECHT: Uh-huh, will.

3 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Will carry.

4 MR. ORSINGER: I think the new will become  
5 old, and it will look odd.

6 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Lisa.

7 MS. HOBBS: I would strike out the word  
8 "appellate" before "documents." I think Chief Justice  
9 Gray had made that comment earlier, and I don't know what  
10 an appellate document is.

11 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah. Got it. All  
12 right. Any other comment? Frank.

13 MR. GILSTRAP: I think since we're about to  
14 move off of this I want to just mention again the problem  
15 with the length back on the previous page. We have  
16 statement of procedural history in there. That's only  
17 meant for the Court of Criminal Appeals, and 99 percent of  
18 the people who read it aren't going to know that, and  
19 they're going to say, "Well, yeah, pages 7 through 14 are  
20 the statement of procedural history and that doesn't  
21 count," and that's not the intent. We need to carve that  
22 out so that it applies only to the Court of Criminal  
23 Appeals.

24 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Professor Dorsaneo.

25 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Maybe it's not

1 typeface, but I don't see why "headings, footnotes, and  
2 quotations count toward the word limits" shouldn't be in  
3 the rule itself somewhere rather than just in the comment.

4 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Good. All right.  
5 Anything else about the comment? Okay. There's some  
6 language that has been stricken, and then on the last page  
7 of our document here we have Rule 71.3 that had some  
8 language taken out of it. Any comments about any of the  
9 rules that have been stricken or the slight modification  
10 to 71.3? Lisa.

11 MS. HOBBS: I don't know if the ones that  
12 are being stricken are the last paragraph of any given  
13 rule, but if they're not you need to make sure in your  
14 order that you strike -- that you change the numbers that  
15 follow. So if there's 64.7, it would now be 64.6, and  
16 that should be reflected in the order.

17 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah.

18 MS. SECCO: I'll just say that we have  
19 thought about that and because there are cross-references  
20 in the rules to other parts of the rule, and cases that  
21 reference the rule reference the current numbering we'll  
22 probably actually just leave those as empty spaces in the  
23 rules.

24 MS. HOBBS: Deleted.

25 MS. SECCO: Yeah.

1 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. What about 71.3  
2 where we strike some words from it? Undoubtedly to get  
3 our word count down. Anything else? Okay. Looks like  
4 we're done with this rule unless there are other comments.  
5 Okay. Thanks, Marisa. Okay.

6 Okay. Let's go on to the small claims rules  
7 that have been occasioned by House Bill 79. We have  
8 members of the task force, the leaders of the task force  
9 here, Bronson Tucker and Judge Casey, who is a JP himself,  
10 and you guys want to take us through these, through what  
11 the task force has done and --

12 HONORABLE RUSS CASEY: Yeah.

13 HONORABLE NATHAN HECHT: Let me say one  
14 thing first.

15 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Justice Hecht would like  
16 the floor before you get there.

17 HONORABLE NATHAN HECHT: Let me just point  
18 out that last July I wrote the committee about 11 matters  
19 that we had from the session on which we needed to  
20 consider rules changes. The committee is finished with 10  
21 of those, and the Court is finished with eight, so we  
22 expect the rules on dismissal and expedited actions in  
23 August and then that will be everything except the rules  
24 that we're about to consider regarding small claims, and  
25 so to -- in some of these areas we -- just to pick an easy

1 one, dismissal, the Court felt like the expertise in the  
2 committee was sufficient to expose all of the issues and  
3 have a thorough debate, but obviously on many others it  
4 was necessary to look outside the committee for expertise,  
5 and the small claims is certainly one of those areas. So  
6 we appointed a task force, the Court did, in September of  
7 16 people from various areas of the state and various  
8 relationships to the small claims courts and the justice  
9 courts and hoped in that process to get a good range of  
10 views brought to bear on these issues.

11 I want to say that, as everybody knows,  
12 these are difficult economic times, and the Court's  
13 budgets were all cut in the last session, and one of the  
14 cuts to our budget was in funding for this committee, for  
15 example, which the State Bar has taken up, but for other  
16 task forces and committees, and so almost all of these  
17 people have contributed all of their time, but in many  
18 instances some expense to participate in this process, as  
19 I know some of you do. It really is a service to the  
20 state and to the judiciary that needs to be recognized  
21 because these people don't have to do this. It really is  
22 an imposition on them to do it. Very important work,  
23 we're talking about hundreds of thousands of cases today  
24 with these small claims rules, far more than the civil --  
25 the civil docket in the district and county courts, and so

1 these -- these rules are going to affect people and  
2 industries all over the state, and the people that have  
3 served on the task force have given a lot of time and  
4 energy to it, and I just want to express the Court's  
5 appreciation for all of that.

6 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Great, thanks, Justice  
7 Hecht. Justice Medina, I didn't know if you had your hand  
8 up to say something or not.

9 MR. MEADOWS: No, I just agree with what  
10 Justice Hecht said.

11 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: As do we all. Thank you,  
12 guys, for what you've done. I meant to do this before we  
13 got started, just some housekeeping. There are a number  
14 of people here that are obviously interested in these  
15 rules, and I want to list the written comments that we've  
16 gotten that are part of our materials, been distributed to  
17 the committee and posted on our website, and let me just  
18 read them out, because if there's something that I'm  
19 missing I want you to get it to Angie so we can make sure  
20 the committee has it and it's on our website. We got  
21 something from Gardner Pate at Locke Lord on behalf of the  
22 Building Owners and Managers Association; from Michael  
23 Scott on behalf of the Texas Creditor's Bar Association;  
24 from Nelson Mock, who was a task force member; from John  
25 Steisniek, who is with the Texas Commission on Law

1 Enforcement Officer Standards and Education; from Jan  
2 Steiger, who is with the Debt Borrowers Association, DBA  
3 International; I understand Trish Baxter is going to be  
4 here in Jan's -- there she is, in Jan's place. George  
5 Allen with the Texas Apartment Association; Craig Noack  
6 and Michael Scott with the Texas Creditor's Bar  
7 Association; Howard Bookstaff with the Houston Apartment  
8 Association; Joe Stewart with the Texas Association of  
9 Realtors; Judge Tom Lawrence, JP and a longtime member,  
10 former member, of this committee; Matt Hayes, a JP in  
11 Tarrant County; Buddy White, the Fort Worth Midcities  
12 National Association of Residential Property Managers;  
13 Janet Marton, who is a practitioner; Judge Hillary Green,  
14 who is a JP from Harris County; one of our members also  
15 received a letter from Rick Bauman, which has not been  
16 distributed or posted because I wasn't certain if private  
17 correspondence was intended to be distributed to  
18 everybody. Jim, it was to you, I think, and is Rick here?  
19 I know I talked to him on the phone. Jim, if you're  
20 talking to Rick and he wants his letter as part of our  
21 record we're happy to do it.

22 MR. PERDUE: I'll drop him an e-mail and see  
23 if he does.

24 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: I just felt that when  
25 it's a private letter maybe they don't want that on the



1 website.

2 MR. PERDUE: I can't comment one way or the  
3 other.

4 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Is there anybody  
5 else that has any written materials that I haven't listed?

6 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Did you mention Mary  
7 Spector?

8 MS. SENNEFF: That one came in late  
9 yesterday.

10 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: There is another one that  
11 came in late yesterday. From Mary Spector?

12 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Right. She's on our  
13 faculty, Rose's daughter.

14 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. From the SMU  
15 faculty. Do you have that, Marisa?

16 MS. SECCO: Yes. I distributed that  
17 yesterday to the committee by e-mail, and we also received  
18 another letter yesterday from the American Collectors  
19 Association of Texas from Bruce Cummings, which I also  
20 distributed by e-mail to the committee.

21 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Angie, you'll get that on  
22 the website?

23 MS. SENNEFF: Yes.

24 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: All right. With those  
25 additions, is there any other written comment that we've

1 received from anybody? Okay. Seeing no hands raised,  
2 Judge Casey and Bronson, we'll turn it over to you.

3 HONORABLE RUSS CASEY: First off I would  
4 like to thank Justice Hecht and the committee for giving  
5 us this opportunity to work on this. We had a great  
6 committee, some of the smartest people in the state, and  
7 every single member had a love in their heart for the  
8 justice court. To kind of enumerate a little bit about  
9 what a justice of the peace does, currently we actually  
10 have two separate courts. One is the small claims court,  
11 which is governed by Chapter 28 of the Government Code  
12 only. There is no Rules of Evidence. There is no Rules  
13 of Civil Procedure. It's commonly called the people's  
14 court. It's designed for a pro se to be able to address  
15 issues. There is some limitations on the small claims  
16 court in the fact that it can be for seeking money only,  
17 and there is some jurisdictional issues on who can file in  
18 a small claims such as businesses that are in the business  
19 of lending money, assigned debts, and things like this  
20 cannot file a small claims case.

21 We also have the justice court, which is  
22 governed by Chapter 27 of the Government Code and also the  
23 Rules of Civil Procedure and Rules of Evidence. Now, one  
24 of the themes that had prompted the Legislature to act on  
25 this is that a lot of people do not know the difference

1 between a small claims case and a justice court case. A  
2 lot of people expect lax rules in all cases, and that's  
3 not necessarily the case, and so it comes down to what did  
4 they order us to do. They wanted us to combine the two  
5 courts, and they have some specific directions on how they  
6 wanted to do that, and one of the things is they wanted to  
7 have the Supreme Court define what is a small claims case  
8 and then decide that the small claims rules will apply to  
9 those. So what is a small claims case? What is the  
10 discernible difference between suing my roommate for a  
11 thousand dollars because he kept my TV when he moved out  
12 or suing my roommate for a thousand dollars for the return  
13 of the TV in the alternative. A thousand dollars only,  
14 small claims case; a thousand dollars or the TV back is a  
15 justice court suit, no Rules of Evidence, no Rules of  
16 Civil Procedure, district court. What would a pro se  
17 defendant going in and say, "Which one of the rules do I  
18 want, which form do I fill out," and we wanted to  
19 eliminate that.

20                   When we were going through exactly how we  
21 defined to be a small claims case, I think we rapidly got  
22 to the point to where Merriam-Webster would probably rip  
23 out his hair trying to distinguish the difference between  
24 a small claims case and a justice court case as we have it  
25 right now. So with that in mind, we had went upon the

1 principle of combining the courts and the tradition of a  
2 small claims court, and that's where we came up with this  
3 set of rules, and from now on I guess I'm going to turn it  
4 over to Bronson Tucker, who is the attorney for the  
5 Justice Court Training Center. He'll go over a little bit  
6 about what the house bill said and from there.

7           MR. TUCKER: Thanks, Judge Casey, and I just  
8 want to reiterate what Judge Casey said and thank the  
9 committee and thank the Supreme Court for the opportunity  
10 to serve on this committee. I really enjoyed the process,  
11 and I'm very glad to be able to participate. I think  
12 myself as well as our two program attorneys who are here,  
13 Mr. Rob Daniel and Ms. Thea Whalen, we're in a very unique  
14 position because we deal with justice courts in urban  
15 areas and rural areas. We have justice courts in Loving  
16 County where there are 80 people in the entire county, and  
17 we deal with justice courts who have attorney judges and  
18 justice courts who have laypeople judges.

19           Between the three of us we literally answer  
20 and address over a thousand questions a year from our  
21 judges about, you know, what the rules are, how to follow  
22 them, what should be done. We teach over 30 classes a  
23 year to our judges, so we're very uniquely situated to  
24 really be able to look into how justice court works across  
25 the state, and I would say with that in mind, I would be

1 more than happy to offer any answers or stance as this  
2 process moves forward to next May to any of the justices  
3 or any of the committee members. My e-mail address is  
4 bt16@txstate.edu if anybody has any questions about how  
5 the process works.

6           Just like Judge Casey mentioned, right now  
7 we have small claims court and we have justice court. The  
8 way I describe it to our judges is this: In small claims  
9 court what the judge is supposed to do is decide what  
10 happened and make a fair and just ruling based on what  
11 actually happened, and Chapter 28 of the Government Code  
12 says to do that the judge has the duty to develop the  
13 facts of the case even. Okay. They can summon witnesses,  
14 ask questions of witnesses, ask questions of parties.  
15 It's supposed to be -- the outcome should be what  
16 happened, what's fair and just based on what happened. As  
17 Judge Casey mentioned, in justice court right now there  
18 are formal rules, so in justice court the way the judge is  
19 supposed to rule is did the party with the burden of proof  
20 prove their claim under the Rules of Procedure and  
21 Evidence. Okay.

22           And what the Legislature tasked us to do, as  
23 Judge Casey mentioned, is provide rules for small claims  
24 cases in our courts, and it said that the rules cannot  
25 require that a party be represented, the rules cannot be

1 so complex that a reasonable person without legal training  
2 would have difficulty understanding or applying the rules.  
3 The rules cannot require that discovery rules under the  
4 Rules of Procedure or Rules of Evidence be applied except  
5 to the extent that the judge hearing the case determines  
6 that the rules must be followed to ensure that the  
7 proceeding is fair to all parties, and again they also use  
8 the language of "informal hearing," sole objective to  
9 being dispense speedy justice between the parties; and so  
10 when we sat down and looked at how do we want to draft  
11 these rules our goal was to draft a set of rules that if  
12 someone off the street wants to file a lawsuit or finds  
13 themselves being sued, they can go to court and do the  
14 things they need to do to go through the case without a  
15 danger of stepping in some procedural trap door. You  
16 know, "Well, I'm sorry, you're not able to speak" -- "to  
17 present the merits of your case because you didn't dot  
18 this I or cross that T.

19           We wanted to make basically the rules be a  
20 play book for people who are suing or being sued so that  
21 they don't need to have a lawyer be involved in the  
22 process, and so that's what our goal was when we created  
23 these rules, and as far as the actual rules, I don't know  
24 what the committee prefers. I can walk through the  
25 document and explain how that's different from how the

1 rules are currently in justice court and address some of  
2 the issues that some people had with some of those rules  
3 or I can respond directly to individual questions. I  
4 don't know what the committee finds more beneficial.

5 HONORABLE RUSS CASEY: And I would like to  
6 reiterate on that. Yet again I want to point out the  
7 difference that we're going to here. We're going from no  
8 Rules of Evidence and Civil Procedure and combining that  
9 with Rules of Evidence and Civil Procedure, and I think  
10 that our goal in combining that was such a way that it  
11 works out real well. For example, the Rules of Evidence  
12 applying as a judge sees fit. An example of this is,  
13 "Here's my receipt from Wal-Mart where I bought the TV."  
14 Without the proper predication I can look at that and see  
15 if it's a Wal-Mart receipt and not require that we have  
16 someone that wanted to testify from Wal-Mart that it was a  
17 receipt.

18 We -- in our proposed rules, we do have  
19 Rules of Civil Procedure. We do have Rules of Evidence.  
20 They are applied as the judge sees them necessary to be  
21 applied. One of the concerns about that is that each  
22 different court, in fact, in different cases in different  
23 court there will be different -- there will be different  
24 qualities and procedures in regards to that. Yeah, we  
25 like that. We like to treat every single case

1 individually on its own. We like to treat every single  
2 piece of evidence individually on its own. It is the  
3 judge's job to make sure that the people have or receive a  
4 fair trial, and in this regard in the justice court it is  
5 a big burden on the judge to make sure that people do have  
6 their day in court. We are designing the rules in order  
7 to allow that to happen.

8 I'm a little bit concerned -- and forgive  
9 me, but I actually enjoyed your comments and concerns  
10 about the appellate switching from page numbers to word  
11 count, and I want to bring up a comment that the  
12 Legislature removed Chapter 28 of the Government Code.  
13 It's repealed. There is no more small claims court as of  
14 May of next year. It's gone as of May of next year. The  
15 Supreme Court is tasked to having rules in place by May of  
16 next year. I love and encourage and I am here to talk  
17 about these rules, but we cannot pigeonhole this to where  
18 Chapter 28 goes away and we have nothing in place. That  
19 would be a disaster.

20 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Judge, I sense  
21 from your comments that you thought we were a little picky  
22 about Rule 9.

23 HONORABLE RUSS CASEY: No, no. I wouldn't  
24 use picky. I would say thorough.

25 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: That is a reputation that



1 is hard-earned by this committee. Could you -- could one  
2 of you kind of give us an overview of what's been done,  
3 and specifically, are these rules that are before us meant  
4 to replace and supplant what's in currently part V of the  
5 civil procedure rules?

6 HONORABLE RUSS CASEY: Yes.

7 MR. TUCKER: Yes.

8 HONORABLE RUSS CASEY: Go ahead.

9 MR. TUCKER: Yes, sir. What we have done,  
10 as Judge Casey mentioned, the first thing we were tasked  
11 to do is define what is a small claims case. We have to  
12 write new rules for a procedure for small claims cases and  
13 decide which cases in our court are going to be small  
14 claims cases. What we ultimately decided was there's no  
15 reasonable line of demarcation between what should be a  
16 small claims case and what should be not a small claims  
17 case, so our plan, what we designed, was to apply these  
18 rules to all civil cases that are filed in the justice  
19 court, which obviously has a jurisdictional cap of  
20 \$10,000, whether they are filing for money or whether they  
21 are filing for the return of personal property.

22 Additionally, the Legislature said we needed  
23 to design special rules for cases that are filed by  
24 assignees, collection agents or agencies, or entities that  
25 are primarily engaged in the business of lending money at

1 interest, because those entities right now, as Judge Casey  
2 mentioned, are barred from filing small claims cases. So  
3 we created special rules for those cases which we -- which  
4 we defined as debt claim cases, and we -- specifically the  
5 main thrust of what we did on the debt claim cases, a  
6 major sticking point right now when, for example, credit  
7 card debt is sued for in justice court there is a big  
8 sticking point on what can happen for a default judgment,  
9 do we need to have a hearing for a default hearing. The  
10 current rule says in justice court there has to be a  
11 hearing for a default judgment if the damages are  
12 unliquidated. Most appellate courts have ruled that  
13 credit card debt is unliquidated. There are court cases  
14 out there that have ruled the other way, that credit card  
15 debt is liquidated.

16           So as an example of what we did in those, is  
17 we listed a set of documents that if the credit card or  
18 the debt claim plaintiff files with the court they have  
19 those documents on file and they are served on the  
20 defendant and the defendant fails to respond, then they're  
21 entitled to a default judgment without having a hearing  
22 rather than defining it based on liquidated versus  
23 unliquidated which goes back and forth depending on what  
24 the appellate court decision is currently. We implemented  
25 those. The House bill also said that the Supreme Court

1 shall promulgate rules for eviction proceedings, so we  
2 created -- or we modified the current eviction proceedings  
3 to go along with the mentality of what we're doing here,  
4 which is allowing the judge to determine what actually  
5 happened rather than holding someone to the Rules of  
6 Evidence and Rules of Procedure like they would now; and  
7 just as an example of that, you know, especially in rural  
8 areas you often have landlords who are not necessarily  
9 sophisticated. You can have a landlord evicting a tenant,  
10 and the tenant has a Legal Aid attorney, and the landlord  
11 is trying to introduce their rent record, and they don't  
12 know how to lay a predicate for that, so they may have  
13 that objected out; whereas what we thought was really more  
14 fair was to allow the judge, just as they've been doing in  
15 small claims cases for decades, to determine what  
16 happened.

17           In these eviction suits there is not a lot  
18 of time for legal preparation. There are a lot of  
19 unsophisticated landlords. There are a lot of  
20 unsophisticated tenants, so we really thought that it was  
21 a good solution to apply that concept of fair, speedy, and  
22 equitable to eviction suits as well as small claims cases.  
23 Obviously eviction cases require their own separate set of  
24 rules also, because they're supposed to be very speedy.  
25 Okay. So the time frames are different and so on and so

1 forth.

2 HONORABLE RUSS CASEY: If I can --

3 MR. TUCKER: Sure.

4 HONORABLE RUSS CASEY: -- if I can speak on  
5 that for just a minute. A lot of you may not be familiar  
6 with an eviction proceeding. It is one of the fastest  
7 cases in the United States of America. By law it has to  
8 be heard no sooner than 6 days and no later than 10 days  
9 from when the defendant is served. Normally the defendant  
10 is served six days ahead of time and has six days to  
11 prepare for trial. It is -- currently we are under the  
12 Rules of Evidence and Civil Procedure for a district  
13 court. We've had problems with -- with everything.  
14 Discovery, how do you set discovery in six days? We've  
15 had problems with -- well, with all kinds of civil  
16 procedure that is in direct conflict with the time frame  
17 that is set by the Legislature in regards to those cases.  
18 One of the things that we felt was necessary was due to  
19 the nature of these cases, it was important to put that in  
20 with the small claims cases because 99 percent of these  
21 cases are pro se, both sides pro se. Under the Property  
22 Code either side in a suit for a nonpayment of rent or for  
23 hold over, either side can be represented by anybody, any  
24 representative.

25 The Legislature has designed these cases to

1 be very informal. Due to the informality of it, I think  
2 most judges have been treating the cases very informally,  
3 and the new rules reflect more what practice is currently  
4 than what the rule is currently, if that makes any sense.  
5 But it was very important that because of the vast number  
6 of pro ses that are involved in eviction cases that we did  
7 include them in a looser setting.

8 HONORABLE RUSS CASEY: Absolutely, and so  
9 the way we set it up is fairly close to the way it's set  
10 up now. We have separate rules for debt claim cases. We  
11 have separate rules for repair and remedy cases, which  
12 were actually promulgated by the Supreme Court very  
13 recently. We didn't really modify those except to make  
14 the timing square with the new timing that we did for the  
15 eviction rules and the eviction rules and then we have the  
16 baseline small claims rules, and so the baseline small  
17 claims rules apply unless there is a superseding rule in  
18 one of the other categories. As an example, in an  
19 eviction you have five days to file your appeal. That's  
20 in the eviction rules. Our baseline small claims rule  
21 gives you 20 days to appeal, so obviously in evictions you  
22 just get the five.

23 HONORABLE RUSS CASEY: And in there are --  
24 that's five days. Rule 4 actually has an exception for an  
25 appeal in eviction cases, five days. Rule 4 counts five

1 days. It doesn't count -- or it counts weekends and  
2 holidays in that five days. One of the first things we  
3 did was we had a modification to -- to computation of  
4 time, to basically try to make it understandable if  
5 someone came in, a pro se, and said, "I want to know what  
6 the rules are in regards to these cases" that they would  
7 know what it is, and so instead of having a footnote way  
8 back in the back somewhere that this is how you compute  
9 time we put it up here, how to compute time. It's right  
10 there. It's rule -- I guess on the ruling, we numbered  
11 these just in order. These are meant to replace  
12 everything that's there, so sometimes the numbers don't  
13 correspond to the actual rule that's currently in place  
14 now, and we're going to leave it to Marisa to actually  
15 sort that out later.

16 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Let me just make a  
17 comment and then we'll take our morning break. As I  
18 understand it, the philosophy of these rules, whereas the  
19 old JP rules had the Rules of Procedure for district court  
20 and county court apply unless they were inconsistent with  
21 the JP rules, you-all have flipped that and said the rules  
22 as for district courts and county courts do not apply  
23 unless the JP says he wants to rely on them in some way.

24 MR. TUCKER: Yes, sir, that's correct, and  
25 you know, there's been some concern about that I think in

1 some of the notes that we've read. There's some concern  
2 that, well, allowing the JP to only apply those rules when  
3 they see fit, it leads to some unpredictability, and we  
4 are cognizant of that. We're sensitive to that, but we  
5 felt like we basically have three options here, is either  
6 the district and county court rules can never apply, they  
7 apply when the judge determines it to be fair, or they  
8 always apply; and our concern with having them always  
9 apply, again, the Legislature said we need this to be easy  
10 for someone who is not legally trained to follow the  
11 rules; and if you say, "Well, you're now not only  
12 responsible for this set of rules but you better look at  
13 all of these other rules that were not written with pro se  
14 people in mind in the terminology and all those things,  
15 you better know all of those and you better figure out  
16 when there's a conflict and you better be able" -- that  
17 becomes very complicated for a pro se person to start to  
18 follow those rules if they always apply.

19 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Gotcha.

20 MR. TUCKER: So if you look at then, well,  
21 they never apply then we have no fail-safe for those  
22 unusual situations, and we're really tasked with making  
23 sure every single possible thing is in the justice court  
24 rules or there's a black hole where there's nothing to  
25 fill it. For example, interpreters, we didn't put an

1 interpreter rule in the justice court rules. There is one  
2 in the district and county court rules, so if there's a  
3 situation where there's an interpreter, the judge can rely  
4 on that rule and because that's what's fair for the  
5 proceedings. So we felt like that was the best compromise  
6 in light of the direction that the Legislature gave us to  
7 make the system fair and quick and easy for nonlegally  
8 trained people to follow the rules.

9 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Great. Thank you. What  
10 we're going to do when we come back, you'll be happy to  
11 know, is we're going to take the rules one-by-one and talk  
12 about them and make comments until we get to the end, but  
13 as I said before, in case people have come in late, after  
14 lunch we're going to hear public comment from everybody  
15 who wants to speak, and we're going to have a 10-minute  
16 time limit per speaker just so we can get through  
17 everything we need to get through. So let's break for 15  
18 minutes, and we'll be back at about 10 of.

19 (Recess from 10:35 a.m. to 10:55 a.m.)

20 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: All right, we are back on  
21 the record. I know that there are a number of task force  
22 members that are here other than Judge Casey and Bronson  
23 Tucker, and if they could just introduce themselves, so we  
24 can spot you and thank you for your service.

25 MR. WOOD: Ted Wood. I'm with the Office of



1 Court Administration and one of the task force members.

2 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Great, Ted, thank you.

3 Anybody else? Yeah.

4 HONORABLE RUSS RIDGWAY: Judge Russ Ridgway,  
5 presiding judge for the Harris County justice courts, 16  
6 of us.

7 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Thank you, Judge.

8 MS. MARTON: I'm Janet Marton. I'm with the  
9 Harris County Attorney's office, and I'm general counsel  
10 for the Harris County justice courts.

11 HONORABLE GREG MAGEE: I'm Greg Magee. I'm  
12 justice of the peace from San Jacinto County.

13 HONORABLE GORDON STARKENBURG: Gordon  
14 Starkenburg, justice of the peace, Brazoria County.

15 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Well, thank you. Well, I  
16 don't know if you heard Justice Hecht's comments and  
17 Justice Medina, but thank you very much for serving on  
18 this task force. You guys have done great work, which our  
19 committee is now going to rip apart, piece by piece, but  
20 in the nicest possible way. If I can -- if I could use  
21 the prerogative of the chair to jump around a little bit  
22 rather than to go rule by rule in order, I would like to  
23 start with Rule 502. That's the issue I talked about  
24 right before the break about the application of rules in  
25 justice court and it takes a different -- different tact

1 than Rule 538 is it? 538, 528, we'll get it here in a  
2 second, 523. So if we could -- if we could focus on that  
3 and hear people's comments on Rule 502, if any. Richard.

4 MR. ORSINGER: My slant on it is slightly  
5 different. I'm a little bit concerned about the  
6 flexibility of being able to invoke procedural evidence  
7 rules to deny relief; and an important part of public  
8 perception of justice is there's equal justice under the  
9 law; and when everybody goes into court knowing that  
10 there's a set of rules that they have to comply with it,  
11 then if they don't comply with it in a sense they're kind  
12 of at fault; but if they're a layperson and they don't  
13 know the rules are going to apply and when judge says,  
14 "Well, I'm sorry, but your critical piece of evidence here  
15 is inadmissible because it's hearsay or something" then  
16 I'm worried that some people may feel like they were  
17 tricked or they were cheated out of their day in court  
18 because they didn't know that they were going to have the  
19 meet these technical requirements; and so if I had to vote  
20 of the three choices that were described I would probably  
21 not apply any of the rules, but I can see the problems  
22 that that would create.

23 And so as a compromise I'm wondering if we  
24 could have a rule at the start that's like Rule of Civil  
25 Procedure 1 that kind of is a broad philosophical

1 statement that these rules should not be applied in a way  
2 to deprive someone of being able to present the merits of  
3 their case, and I know that that's just kind of  
4 philosophical and I know you can't reverse any of this  
5 anyway, but it just seems like to me if we're going to  
6 allow judges to pull out technicalities when they want to  
7 and not pull them out when they don't want to that we  
8 ought to tell them that our overall goal here is to get  
9 the merits tried, not to have someone be unable to prove  
10 their case because a judge decided that a rule would apply  
11 that they didn't know was going to apply.

12 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: That's a concern I had  
13 when I read this thing. Frank.

14 MR. GILSTRAP: Aren't we constrained by the  
15 statute? 27.060(d)(3) on page 46 of the statute, which  
16 says, "The rules adopted by the Supreme Court may not  
17 require the discovery rules or the Rules of Evidence be  
18 applied except to the extent the justice of the peace  
19 determines that they should be applied." That's the  
20 Legislature's mandate. I don't know how much wiggle room  
21 that leaves us.

22 MR. TUCKER: Right, and we talked about --  
23 we talked about that, and certainly I absolutely agree  
24 with you that we had no wiggle room on the rules of  
25 discovery or the Rules of Evidence. We theoretically have

1 wiggle room on the other Rules of Procedure governing the  
2 district and county courts and, like I said, ultimately  
3 decided on the compromise position to favor the judge  
4 being equitable. I would definitely agree with the  
5 concept of what was mentioned as far as -- and this will  
6 be how it's instructed to our judges, that they should  
7 definitely not be applying these in a way to close the  
8 doors to the courthouse to people or prevent the  
9 presentation of the merits of cases. Absolutely agree  
10 with that.

11 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Judge Yelenosky.

12 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Well, I mean,  
13 the antithesis to me of a rule is an ad hoc decision, and  
14 to say that -- if by saying the judge will determine it's  
15 fair to apply the rule you're saying the judge just makes  
16 an ad hoc decision at some point that the rules are going  
17 to apply to all of this case or to some of this case, to  
18 me that's not a rule. That's saying the rule is the judge  
19 doesn't have to follow the Rules of Civil Procedure or the  
20 Rules of Evidence and the judge can decide what's  
21 admissible or not based on other considerations. So you  
22 hold up, you know, your receipt and the judge says, "Yeah,  
23 I see that and I think that's valid and I accept that and  
24 that's persuasive to me," or the judge says, "I'm not sure  
25 about that and that's not persuasive to me." It's not a

1 court of record. There's nothing preserved, but I think  
2 to say, well, that's the judge deciding to apply the  
3 rules, to me is a little bit of an oxymoron and along with  
4 what Richard said leads to the suggestion that there's an  
5 arbitrariness here. So if you want to leave the judge  
6 flexibility, if we can do it consistent with the statute,  
7 I don't know, what Richard points out it seems to me you  
8 say the rules don't apply and you either say nothing after  
9 that, which then allows the judge to determine what's  
10 admissible based on consideration or you say the judge  
11 will determine admissibility based on, you know,  
12 appropriate considerations.

13 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Justice Christopher.

14 HONORABLE TRACY CHRISTOPHER: I'd like to  
15 ask the judges what rules that they think they might want  
16 to apply in a typical case that would fall into this  
17 exception.

18 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: The interpreter rule was  
19 mentioned earlier.

20 HONORABLE TRACY CHRISTOPHER: Okay. What  
21 else?

22 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: I don't know.

23 MR. TUCKER: Sanctions for discovery  
24 violations would be one. You know, again, and to address  
25 Judge Yelenosky's point, we -- I definitely understand

1 exactly where you're coming from, and I think part of the  
2 reason we put it this way is to give the judge some  
3 guidance and protection to say, look, if you decide based  
4 on this, for example, the interpreter provision, if you  
5 decide to follow this rule, you're allowed to do that,  
6 whereas if we don't have that at all, we can have some  
7 county, say, "Oh, no, we don't have to pay for an  
8 interpreter because there is no rule that says we do" and  
9 you can't just unilaterally decide you're going to allow  
10 an interpreter and make the county pay for it, for  
11 example, so if the judge clearly can follow that rule then  
12 that kind of eliminates the judge being attacked for  
13 entering a void rather than following a rule, but I  
14 definitely understand your argument there.

15 PROFESSOR HOFFMAN: Chip?

16 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: All right. Judge  
17 Christopher.

18 HONORABLE TRACY CHRISTOPHER: Well, I mean,  
19 and I don't mean to argue with you because I'm just trying  
20 to get a handle with, you know, how you would be doing  
21 something under these proposed rules, so right now  
22 discovery has to be by permission of the judge. And, you  
23 know, it seems to me that, you know, you give permission  
24 for the Judge, you have to warn someone that they could be  
25 sanctioned if they don't comply with discovery, and, you

1 know, if that's not getting done then suddenly imposing a  
2 sanction for not complying with discovery that's in  
3 another part of the rules doesn't strike me as a fair  
4 result. So I'm kind of wondering why we sort of -- why,  
5 you know, you pick and choose what rules you've put back  
6 in here, like why would we have to have a venue fight in  
7 JP court, you know, why you've put some of those rules  
8 back in. I mean, I'm just trying to get sort of a kind of  
9 a comprehensive feel of why you've put some things in and  
10 not others.

11 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Professor Hoffman has got  
12 the answer to that question.

13 PROFESSOR HOFFMAN: Very helpful, thank you.  
14 Backing up to the statute again, I'm not clear about that,  
15 it's a good question, but I'm not clear about the reading,  
16 and so 27 -- is the provision we're talking about  
17 27.060(d)(3)?

18 MR. GILSTRAP: Yes.

19 PROFESSOR HOFFMAN: Okay. So that says that  
20 the rules may not require that discovery rules under the  
21 Rules of Procedure or the Rules of Evidence be applied  
22 except to the extent, blah, blah, blah, they think it's  
23 fair, that's what 502 says, but all it says is the  
24 discovery rules and then when you go back to beginning of  
25 27.060, just the opening paragraph, that says "A justice

1 court shall in the small claims cases conduct proceedings  
2 in accordance with the Rules of Civil Procedure." So I'm  
3 happy to hear another interpretation, but I don't  
4 understand. That sounds like it says you're supposed to  
5 use the Rules of Procedure except as to discovery and  
6 Rules of Evidence.

7 MR. TUCKER: Right, but in (a) there it  
8 says, "In accordance with the Rules of Civil Procedure  
9 promulgated by the Supreme Court to ensure the fair,  
10 expeditious, and inexpensive resolution of small claims  
11 cases" meaning we -- the justice court shall conduct small  
12 claims cases in accordance with the rules that the Supreme  
13 Court ultimately adopts for small claims cases, but it  
14 in -- so, I mean, it doesn't say anything about the Rules  
15 of Civil Procedure that govern the other cases. It says  
16 they "shall conduct proceedings in small claims cases in  
17 accordance with the rules that ensure fair, expeditious,  
18 and inexpensive resolution of small claims cases," so that  
19 doesn't apply to the current district and county court  
20 rules.

21 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: That makes sense.

22 PROFESSOR HOFFMAN: Okay. So what does the  
23 language in 27.060(d)(3) mean when it says -- let me say  
24 my question differently. 502 seems like it's trying to  
25 implement 27.060(d)(3). Am I saying that right?



1 MR. TUCKER: I think -- well, I think 502  
2 generally is implementing the concept but goes further  
3 than (d)(3) mandates. Okay. I would say it was mandated  
4 by (d)(3) that we can't require the discovery rules or the  
5 Rules of Evidence to apply to small claims cases. It is  
6 silent on whether we could require the other Rules of  
7 Civil Procedure to apply to small claims cases.

8 PROFESSOR HOFFMAN: Okay.

9 MR. TUCKER: So we could have theoretically  
10 kept a system similar to what we have now where we develop  
11 small claims rules and we say where the small claims rules  
12 are silent we default to the district and county court  
13 rules, and the reason why we did not do that, again, is we  
14 felt that did not comply with the legislative mandate to  
15 make the rules fair and easy to follow for nonlegally  
16 trained people when you say there is this other body of  
17 rules that are written in generally legal language and  
18 you're going to be responsible for knowing all of those,  
19 that starts to take it out of friendly to pro se  
20 territory, in our opinion at least.

21 HONORABLE RUSS CASEY: And also in regards  
22 to that, we have a lot of situations that we cannot  
23 contend with these by putting every single thing into the  
24 rules. It was kind of pointed out as a joke, we have less  
25 rules here than is required in an appellate procedure.

1 There is less than 50 pages here. There is a -- as  
2 everyone is aware, you do not know what's going to happen  
3 next. We do not know what's going to need to be  
4 associated with some particular case, and so that is sort  
5 of a blanket situation. It was not meant to deny someone  
6 relief. It was meant to allow guidance for relief where  
7 other guidance was not given.

8 MR. TUCKER: Right, and the issue, like I  
9 said, so we decided based on fairness to the pro se people  
10 to not always rely on the district and county rules. If  
11 we fall into the other side of never applying the district  
12 and county rules then that means every possible scenario  
13 has to be accounted for in the new small claims rules, and  
14 that's a difficult burden to place and say anticipate  
15 everything that can come up, and if we go -- and again,  
16 Judge Yelenosky, totally understand and agree with your  
17 general concept of, well, that's not really a rule, but if  
18 we leave it blank then we're going to end up with legal  
19 battles over, "Well, there's no authority, Judge, for you  
20 to do that, so you can't," and then we get into the fight  
21 of how far can a judge -- can they do anything that the  
22 rules don't specifically say they can't, and so we wanted  
23 to give a little bit of guidance and thought as to, well,  
24 these are the rules that you're going to follow, there are  
25 some other rules if because of unexpected circumstances or

1 the specific circumstances of a given case some other  
2 guideline needs to be followed we're going to say, yes,  
3 the judge is okay and not doing anything wrong to follow  
4 that guideline.

5 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Judge Estevez.

6 HONORABLE ANA ESTEVEZ: Back to what Justice  
7 Christopher -- her question was, well, why would they need  
8 the Rules of Evidence, what would those circumstances be,  
9 and I would say that probably the one that would probably  
10 show up the most would be authenticity. I have a lot of  
11 issues sometimes where someone says, "Well, that's not my  
12 signature," and this is in the district courts, and so if  
13 for some reason they needed something to prove up the  
14 authenticity and there's actually a dispute as to whether  
15 that really is the Wal-Mart receipt, and I don't know that  
16 you need it in the rule, but you could easily put in the  
17 rule that in the court's discretion it can allow a brief  
18 continuance or recess for someone else to comply with it  
19 when they don't know that they're going to have to comply  
20 with a Rule of Evidence, and so you could --

21 MR. TUCKER: Right, and --

22 HONORABLE ANA ESTEVEZ: And I know they  
23 always have that inherent ability to do that; but if  
24 people are concerned about that thinking it wouldn't be  
25 fair when all of the sudden they arbitrarily bring in this

1 Rule of Evidence that says, "No, I'm going to exclude it  
2 because your objection is good, you know, and you haven't  
3 proved this up" and there's actually a fight about whether  
4 it's authentic or not, then they could easily do that; and  
5 I'm not as concerned on Rule 502 as long as the justice of  
6 the peace courts know and I guess the pro se litigants  
7 know that they can ask for that; and maybe you need to put  
8 it in there. If you really want people off the street to  
9 know what their rights are then you probably should put in  
10 there that a pro se litigant could request a brief recess  
11 in order to comply with the Rules of Evidence that are  
12 being applied when they're not expecting any of them to be  
13 applied.

14 MR. TUCKER: Right, and the task force  
15 talked about including language that said after notice and  
16 a hearing the judge may apply those rules, and we  
17 ultimately decided to not put that language in because we  
18 felt like a lot of the situations are going to be fairly  
19 straightforward and vanilla and like the interpreters and  
20 things like that that aren't going to affect the interest  
21 of the parties where they're going to need, you know,  
22 notice and a hearing, but, you know, I certainly would --  
23 if a judge were to ask me, you know, I would say, yeah,  
24 that's proper for a continuance if a party's -- what they  
25 thought were going to be the rules get changed.

1           And just as another example on evidence  
2 where putting in this language that the judge can follow  
3 the rules if they determine it to be fair, you can also  
4 have a situation where there are juries; and so a judge  
5 may need to prevent something from going in front of a  
6 jury, for example, that's extremely prejudicial; and this  
7 makes it clear that the judge has the right to do that,  
8 you know, implicit in their ability to develop the facts  
9 of the case; whereas otherwise, again, there's going to  
10 be, you know, people filing complaints on judges that  
11 "They didn't let me put this evidence in front of the jury  
12 and Rules of Evidence don't apply so they don't have a  
13 right to not let me put it in front of the jury," things  
14 like that.

15           CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Frank.

16           MR. GILSTRAP: On Judge Estevez' comment, I  
17 mean, I don't think -- I don't think that we can make a  
18 rule on that except maybe in terms of notice of a hearing.  
19 The rule says that the evidence don't apply except that --  
20 the statute says the evidence rules don't apply except to  
21 the extent the judge wants them to apply.

22           PROFESSOR DORSANEO: It talks about  
23 discovery.

24           MR. GILSTRAP: It says evidence, too.

25           MR. TUCKER: And evidence.

1                   PROFESSOR DORSANEO: "Discovery rules  
2 adopted under the Texas Rules of Civil Procedure or Texas  
3 Rules of Evidence." I realize that we don't think of the  
4 discovery rules as being --

5                   MR. GILSTRAP: So you're reading discovery  
6 as apply to Rules of Evidence?

7                   PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Yeah.

8                   MR. GILSTRAP: Okay. Okay. Well --

9                   MR. TUCKER: We did not read it that way.

10                  MR. GILSTRAP: But --

11                  PROFESSOR DORSANEO: That's what it says.

12                  MR. GILSTRAP: If we don't do that then our  
13 rule has three parts. Part A, the evidence rules don't  
14 apply except to the extent the judge wants it to apply.  
15 Part B, the discovery rules don't apply except to the  
16 extent the judge wants them to apply. Part C, the other  
17 Rules of Civil Procedure, the nondiscovery rules, apply,  
18 and that's what we've got to decide today. We've got to  
19 decide either they don't apply except that they apply,  
20 they don't apply except to the extent the judge wants  
21 them, or somewhere in between. We've got to pick and  
22 choose. That's the only thing before the Court, before  
23 the committee, and I think we ought to go with the same  
24 approach, that they apply if the judge wants them to  
25 apply.

1 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Richard Munzinger, then  
2 Professor Dorsaneo, then Justice Bland.

3 MR. MUNZINGER: Rule 502 does not mention  
4 the Rules of Evidence. It applies to the Rules of Civil  
5 Procedure only.

6 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Right.

7 MR. MUNZINGER: Discussion of what is  
8 admissible or not admissible under Rule 502 is  
9 inappropriate unless the drafters left the Rules of  
10 Evidence out accidentally.

11 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: No, 504. We'll get to  
12 504 in a minute. That's Rules of Evidence. Professor  
13 Dorsaneo.

14 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Well, as is not  
15 unusual, these legislative directives are not necessarily  
16 easy to interpret, particularly without -- without further  
17 guidance, but it looks to me like in 502 you use language  
18 from the statute in (d)(3) as a vehicle for allowing the  
19 justice or, you know, judge to go to a different part of  
20 the rule book generally. You didn't -- you didn't  
21 restrict that exception to the discovery rules adopted  
22 under the Texas Rules of Civil Procedure or the Texas  
23 Rules of Evidence.

24 MR. TUCKER: Yeah, I mean --

25 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: You used it as a broad

1 way to copy -- almost copy current law, okay, with respect  
2 to when the Rules of Civil Procedure apply in JP court and  
3 when they don't, and I -- I think that's a clever reading  
4 of the statute, but I don't know -- and I haven't thought  
5 about it for more than this meeting really because I  
6 didn't notice it, but I'm not sure that that's really what  
7 the statute had in mind.

8 HONORABLE RUSS CASEY: I would disagree. I  
9 was speaking with the sponsors of the bill. This rule  
10 reflects more of what they were intending.

11 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Yeah, well, that's --  
12 that may be useful information, but it's not --

13 MR. TUCKER: We actually did discuss --

14 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: -- maybe not helpful.

15 MR. TUCKER: We did discuss that reading,  
16 Professor, of does "discovery rules adopted," does that  
17 apply also to under the rules -- so there's --

18 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Well, I'm leaving that  
19 issue out, whether it does or it doesn't.

20 MR. TUCKER: Okay.

21 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Okay. The exception  
22 language is limited under (d)(3) to certain Rules of Civil  
23 Procedure, the discovery rules, and maybe all of the Rules  
24 of Evidence and maybe not all of the Rules of Evidence.

25 MR. TUCKER: Fair enough, yeah.



1                   PROFESSOR DORSANEO: But 502 stretches this  
2 statute --

3                   MR. TUCKER: Sure.

4                   PROFESSOR DORSANEO: -- okay, to its limits  
5 and maybe beyond, and I think "notice and an opportunity  
6 to be heard" would improve it a lot. Those are the only  
7 things I'm saying, and I wonder whether it's a wise policy  
8 choice to give the JP or the judges the right even after  
9 notice and an opportunity to object to just go anywhere in  
10 the Rules of Civil Procedure and say, "I read this rule  
11 last week and I thought it was a very good rule and it  
12 ought to apply all the time."

13                  MR. TUCKER: And I understand that, and I  
14 guess my response would be that's generally what they have  
15 been doing for decades in small claims court because there  
16 are no explicit procedures laid out in small claims court,  
17 and it's explicit that TRCP and the Rules of Evidence  
18 don't apply to small claims.

19                  PROFESSOR DORSANEO: And that's why you're  
20 doing what you did.

21                  MR. TUCKER: Right. It's already kind of  
22 doing what they've been doing, deciding what's fair. This  
23 is just putting it to the paper so there's no dispute that  
24 it's okay or not for a judge to utilize one of those rules  
25 when necessary. It reflects what's been happening.

1                   CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Justice Bland.

2                   HONORABLE JANE BLAND: I question whether we  
3 need Rule 502. It makes the rule more complicated. It  
4 references other rules that people may or may not have  
5 easy access to. It seems to me like Rule 501 directs  
6 people to the part of the rule that they need for their  
7 case, and Rule 502 is sort of saying if the rules that we  
8 direct you to don't work, here's the gap filler, but  
9 that's what judges do all the time, and that's what  
10 justice court judges absolutely do all the time, so why  
11 are we putting in a rule about that? They have the  
12 statute that allows them to go elsewhere, but to inject  
13 what I think Judge Yelenosky aptly described as an element  
14 of arbitrariness into the rule itself doesn't make any  
15 sense.

16                  CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah, I agree with that.

17                  HONORABLE JANE BLAND: And it isn't easier  
18 to follow. It's hard to follow. It's hard for me with  
19 seven years of higher education to follow and a law  
20 degree, and I don't think most people looking at these  
21 rules are going to have law degrees.

22                  CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah, not to mention a  
23 distinguished judicial career.

24                  HONORABLE JANE BLAND: Well, I think that's  
25 under question.

1                   CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: But what about the point  
2 that under the current rule, 523, which people have all  
3 grown up with for many years, it says that the civil  
4 procedure rules do apply unless they're inconsistent?

5                   HONORABLE JANE BLAND: But we're supposed to  
6 be streamlining, simplifying, lessening, making easier  
7 rules --

8                   CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: I know, but if we don't  
9 say --

10                  HONORABLE JANE BLAND: -- and that means  
11 jettisoning rules. It doesn't mean making more rules and  
12 making more complicated rules. It means making fewer  
13 rules that are easier to follow in a no record court where  
14 we will not be able to enforce these rules. They will  
15 always be at the discretion of the presiding judge.

16                  CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Judge Yelenosky.

17                  HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Maybe everyone  
18 else understood this, but I didn't originally focus on it,  
19 but the statute is prohibitory. It says what the rules  
20 may not do.

21                  CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Right.

22                  HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: And to the  
23 extent Bill Dorsaneo is correct, which he appears to be,  
24 that it's really written narrowly then it's a narrow  
25 prohibition, this is what we may not do. We may not

1 require that the discovery rules adopted under the Rules  
2 of Civil Procedure or the Rules of Evidence be applied and  
3 then it has an exception. As long as we don't require  
4 that those things be applied, we don't have to say  
5 anything, is my view of it. Three doesn't require us to  
6 say anything. It prohibits us from saying certain things.

7 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Any other comments  
8 on this -- yeah, Justice Peeples.

9 HONORABLE DAVID PEEPLES: I'm having trouble  
10 looking at these rules. They make a lot of sense to -- it  
11 make sense to simplify things for small claims, but I'm  
12 wondering if it makes the same amount of sense to simplify  
13 things in eviction cases, and I'm wondering if you-all  
14 think that all eviction cases are small claims because  
15 there are a lot of people that don't feel that way --

16 MR. TUCKER: Yes, sir.

17 HONORABLE DAVID PEEPLES: -- and I'm  
18 wondering, a related question, if -- there's a part of me  
19 that wants to focus on whether these changes will impact  
20 the speed that's essential in eviction cases, but we  
21 haven't talked about the assumption that eviction cases  
22 are small claims cases and ought to be treated the same  
23 way, and I don't know if this is the right place to talk  
24 about that, but we need to have that discussion at some  
25 point.

1           MR. TUCKER: I would be happy to address  
2 that if I can. Yeah, we talked about that, and I guess  
3 they're not technically small claims cases, but these --  
4 the general rules are going to apply. We have separate  
5 rules that are specific to eviction cases regarding  
6 timeliness and things like that. When we looked at this  
7 and said do we want Rules of Procedure and Evidence in  
8 eviction cases, do we want the judge to be able to develop  
9 the facts of the case in eviction cases, the task force  
10 was very strong in favor of yes, and when I've talked to  
11 justices of the peace around the state they're strongly in  
12 favor of yes as well.

13           As Judge Casey mentioned, many times  
14 eviction suits are between pro se litigants who don't  
15 necessarily know how to follow the Rules of Procedure and  
16 Evidence, and so then you're in -- if we're going to apply  
17 them we're in the situation of the judge either just  
18 letting it go or people being blockaded and even worse  
19 when you have an attorney on one side and a pro se on the  
20 other, which can go either way. We can have a landlord  
21 represented and a pro se tenant or a pro se landlord and a  
22 tenant with a Legal Aid attorney or something like that.  
23 You really open it up to people being prohibited from  
24 presenting the merits of their case.

25           I gave an example earlier about landlord

1 trying to present their rent record, their rent payment  
2 record. Well, if the tenant has an attorney they can make  
3 them lay the predicate for that or it's never going to  
4 come in. Is that really what we want to do in eviction  
5 cases, or for a tenant to be able to bring in a record  
6 indicating they have paid, but they don't know how to lay  
7 the predicate, so we're not going to let them introduce  
8 that. We decided that's really not what we want to do,  
9 and actually the judge developing the case can increase  
10 the speed of eviction cases because the vast majority of  
11 eviction cases are pretty open and shut. It's the  
12 landlord alleges that the rent's not paid. "Tenant, have  
13 you paid the rent?"

14 "No."

15 "Do you have any legal reason why you  
16 haven't paid the rent?"

17 "No." Okay, here we go, and if you don't  
18 allow the judge to control that and develop that, you get  
19 it -- you do get it dragged out and then the tenant is  
20 going to tell you their life story of all the things they  
21 have had to pay and why they haven't paid, and it's all  
22 things that aren't relevant to the actual issue of the  
23 eviction suit itself.

24 HONORABLE RUSS CASEY: I handle an average  
25 of 10 to 30 eviction cases everyday. There were judges on

1 the committee that handle twice to three times that  
2 amount. No one on the committee wanted to do anything  
3 that was going to increase the time it takes to do an  
4 eviction case.

5 HONORABLE DAVID PEEPLES: The question there  
6 is if they're being handled well now, why change?

7 HONORABLE RUSS CASEY: We're trying to make  
8 the rules reflect how they're being handled now instead of  
9 us going outside of the rules.

10 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Justice Hecht.

11 HONORABLE NATHAN HECHT: Keep in mind there  
12 are about a thousand JPs?

13 MR. TUCKER: 840.

14 HONORABLE NATHAN HECHT: And they handle two  
15 million cases a year.

16 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Carl.

17 MR. TUCKER: And I would just concur with  
18 what Judge Casey said on that, and, you know, generally  
19 obviously you don't want to write rules that just reflect  
20 the current practice for no reason. That's not a way to  
21 go about it; but when current practice deviates from the  
22 rules because the current rules are inadequate to handle  
23 the procedure, which generally happens in eviction cases.  
24 Judges are frequently developing the facts of the cases in  
25 eviction cases and being lenient with the Rules of

1 Procedure and Evidence already, which is outside of what  
2 the current rules are; and again, when we think they're  
3 very quick, there's not a lot of time for legal  
4 preparation, a lot of pro se people, absolutely felt that  
5 eviction cases make sense as an informal proceeding based  
6 around a fair, just, and speedy resolution.

7 HONORABLE RUSS CASEY: And also the vast  
8 majority of eviction cases are for nonpayment of rent.  
9 This is someone who has not paid their rent. I think it  
10 would be unconscionable to say, "You need an attorney to  
11 help you figure out how you should handle your court case"  
12 when they can't even pay their rent. I think it is  
13 necessary to have very lax rules for eviction cases; and  
14 most judges do; and like I said, our practice is that we  
15 do handle these things very informally; and the average  
16 eviction case lasts me a whole two, three minutes. It's  
17 not long. "Did you pay the rent?"

18 "No."

19 "Okay, here's where we go from here," and I  
20 think it is necessary for the rules to reflect that  
21 because technically I'm really not supposed to --

22 MR. TUCKER: What happens in the meeting  
23 stays in the meeting.

24 HONORABLE RUSS CASEY: Yeah.

25 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Well, don't assume that



1 because we're on a public record.

2 Carl.

3 MR. HAMILTON: Are there any other, other  
4 than the eviction and repair to rental property, are there  
5 any other cases other than small claims cases as that's  
6 defined?

7 MR. TUCKER: Debt claim cases. Debt claim  
8 cases, which are cases brought by assignees of a claim,  
9 collection agencies or agents, or individuals or entities  
10 primarily engaged in lending money at interest.

11 HONORABLE RUSS CASEY: And we're considering  
12 those small claims but with additional rules.

13 MR. TUCKER: Right. I mean, these basic --  
14 the basic set of rules are going to apply to all cases,  
15 and there are three separate types of cases that have  
16 specialty rules, which are evictions, repair and remedy,  
17 and debt claim.

18 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Justice Gaultney.

19 HONORABLE DAVID GAULTNEY: I'm having a  
20 little difficulty following this, but is it your  
21 anticipation that if a judge decides to follow a  
22 particular rule that he will provide advance notice of  
23 that?

24 MR. TUCKER: No, it's not going to be  
25 required. I think it's going to be on a case-by-case

1 basis. Again, frequently it's going to be fairly  
2 impractical. As the example I gave earlier, if we're  
3 having a jury trial and I want to introduce a piece of  
4 paper in my 5,000-dollar civil lawsuit showing that the  
5 defendant in this case has a previous sex crime on their  
6 record, okay, at that point I think it's appropriate for  
7 the judge to say, "Look, I'm going to follow Rule 403 and  
8 say this is prejudicial, and I'm not going to allow it to  
9 come in, and I'm not going to allow it to go in front of  
10 the jury," and if we're going to have to say we have to  
11 stop the proceedings and have a hearing at some point in  
12 the future and they have to have notice then that's going  
13 to be -- it's going to drag out the process.

14 HONORABLE RUSS CASEY: And can I remind you,  
15 everyone, that most of the time we are operating without  
16 pleadings. Both in small claims court and in justice  
17 court currently at this time pleadings shall be oral. We  
18 don't know about these things until we're there. So, you  
19 know, I know it's understandable that we want to, you  
20 know, try to safeguard against surprise. I don't think we  
21 have anything other than surprise on a daily basis.

22 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Judge Yelenosky.

23 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Well, there is  
24 no advance in justice court. I mean, it's been years  
25 since I did it, but there is no advance in justice court.

1 Everything happens right then, even a jury trial. You get  
2 there, you pick your jury, you do the trial, so there  
3 isn't an advance, and if the question is do I tell the  
4 people, you know, 10 minutes before "I'm now going to  
5 apply this Rule of Evidence which I have the right to  
6 arbitrarily decide to apply" or I simply say as the  
7 justice of the peace, "I'm not going to admit that  
8 evidence because it's prejudicial." I don't need to refer  
9 -- if the rules don't apply, I don't need a rule in order  
10 to have the authority to decide what's going to be  
11 admitted, particularly if there's a jury, or if there's  
12 not a jury to decide how much weight I give.

13 MR. TUCKER: Right.

14 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: So to me,  
15 again, to call it click on, the rules are in effect and  
16 click off, they're not, creates exactly this notice  
17 problem, which goes away if you don't talk about clicking  
18 the rules on or off. You just say the judge is not  
19 constrained by those rules and obviously judge has to make  
20 decisions consistent with the Constitution and the  
21 statutes, and as long as that's done you don't need to  
22 refer to the rules.

23 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Justice Gaultney.

24 HONORABLE DAVID GAULTNEY: Well, I  
25 understand that, but first of all, I thought we were

1 dealing with Rule 502, which is the discovery rule, and I  
2 think the evidentiary rule comes later, but we can  
3 consider them together because if I'm told that there are  
4 no Rules of Evidence going into a proceeding, why am I not  
5 justified in thinking anything I bring into the court is  
6 admissible? I mean, why is it that the judge can exclude  
7 some things and not others if there are no Rules of  
8 Evidence? So if I'm going to trial, I'm thinking that  
9 everything I'm bringing in is going to be presented to the  
10 judge and he can consider it or give it whatever weight  
11 that he wants; but if we're going to say that you come in  
12 with that anticipation, these rules don't apply, but then  
13 suddenly in the middle of trial I'm going to say, "Well,  
14 no, this specific rule does apply," you know, I just think  
15 it's a notice issue.

16 I think it's something -- and maybe there is  
17 no such thing as advance notice in these quick trials, but  
18 there ought to be some process by which you know going  
19 into trial what -- what is going to happen, either  
20 everything is admissible or we're going to go with -- one  
21 possible way of reading the statute is that instead of  
22 saying you can pick and choose what rules you want to  
23 apply on particular cases, that if the rules should be  
24 applied to a particular proceeding. So it says -- it uses  
25 rules, plural, that the rules must be followed to ensure

1 that the proceeding is fair. So one way to read the  
2 statute is that if you would determine in a particular  
3 case that the Rules of Evidence or Procedure need to be  
4 followed in a particular case and let the parties know.

5 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Judge Estevez.

6 HONORABLE ANA ESTEVEZ: My esteemed  
7 colleagues over there have now convinced me without trying  
8 to that we probably don't need Rule 502. I was speaking  
9 before about Rule 504, but Rule 502, if it really does  
10 just deal with the Rules of Civil Procedure, we -- you  
11 incorporated a full set of rules, and so you're going to  
12 have other problems when there's conflicts between the  
13 Texas Rules of Civil Procedure. You have different time  
14 lines, you -- and I think you'll create a problem with  
15 adopting Rule 502 more than you would alleviate any  
16 issues.

17 Rule 504, I do think there's fairness issues  
18 that can be dealt with within the system, and I don't know  
19 if you want to talk about them together. I think I was  
20 talking about 504 before when I was addressing the issue  
21 of the Rules of Evidence, and even when he had a question  
22 or someone had asked him a question regarding 502 and when  
23 would it be applied, his response had to do with a Rule  
24 of Evidence, not with a Rule of Civil Procedure because I  
25 can't think of -- and maybe someone else can think of a

1 Rule of Civil Procedure that actually would come in that  
2 isn't already addressed by these rules  
3 that --

4 MR. TUCKER: Interpreter one was one.

5 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah, Rule 183, but --

6 HONORABLE ANA ESTEVEZ: Well, there's a  
7 statute on the interpreter, so you don't even need that.  
8 I mean, there is an actual full statute that says that we  
9 have to have -- at least in the district courts. I don't  
10 know what it says for JPs. You have to have a certified  
11 interpreter, so, you know, you can deal with that as a  
12 separate rule and not have this Rule 502, and you can  
13 decide what you want to do for interpreters. I think it  
14 would be very expensive if you require a certified  
15 interpreter for every case that the statute requires in  
16 our district courts. We have to have certified  
17 interpreters if it's in Spanish no matter how far away  
18 they are, and then there's different rules regarding if  
19 you have some other language that you don't have within  
20 150 miles. There's different rules regarding the  
21 interpreters, but you can make a specific interpreter  
22 rule.

23 MR. TUCKER: Yeah, I'm sorry, and just I  
24 agree with Judge Yelenosky's argument from an academic  
25 perspective absolutely. I think the problems that come up

1 are on the practical side. I agree totally academically  
2 that's exactly right. Practically, though, like I said  
3 with the issue of commissioners paying for interpreters,  
4 if you can't show them "This is where I have the authority  
5 to order it and you have to pay for it," our judges have  
6 battles all the time with commissioners not wanting to pay  
7 for things and, again, with complaints being filed with  
8 the commission because, well, the judge did this and  
9 there's no authority for them to do this. This precludes  
10 a lot of that, and you know, and I understand that that's  
11 not the whole reason why we're writing the rules, but I  
12 think to -- I know, I do agree with that, but as far as --  
13 and also giving guidance to judges who are laypeople  
14 because I promise you if you leave it silent there are  
15 going to be a lot of judges that go, "Well, it doesn't say  
16 anything, so what am I supposed to do where something  
17 comes up and it doesn't say anything?"

18 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: That's where  
19 your training comes in.

20 MR. TUCKER: I know.

21 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Justice Christopher, did  
22 you have your hand up earlier?

23 HONORABLE TRACY CHRISTOPHER: Well, I was  
24 going to say that in small claims court right now you  
25 don't have the Rules of Evidence, but you also don't have

1 this idea that -- you don't have a rule that says a judge  
2 can follow a Rule of Evidence if they want to, but you're  
3 doing that already. So -- and it seems to be working, so  
4 why do we have to put it in a rule that -- you know, and  
5 create this uncertainty and cause Justice Gaultney  
6 heartburn.

7 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Justice Bland.

8 HONORABLE JANE BLAND: Well, I understand  
9 that -- I see an overarching concern about the fact that  
10 justice courts are -- you know, because they deal with  
11 such a high volume and so many people they're often the  
12 subject of complaints, but we can't write rules to handle  
13 that. I mean, ultimately that's got to be a totally  
14 separate issue of training, of reasonableness, of all  
15 these things. We cannot -- we can't write rules to  
16 address that issue. We're supposed to be writing rules  
17 for the litigants so that the litigants can easily figure  
18 out what they need to do when they appear in a justice  
19 court, and I don't think that writing a rule to avoid a  
20 potentially frivolous complaint is -- I mean, you're still  
21 going to get the complaint. People lose their case.

22 MR. TUCKER: Sure.

23 HONORABLE JANE BLAND: They get upset. We  
24 cannot write a rule that will stop that and even if the  
25 judge did everything exactly right, so I don't like that



1 idea, and I think that's where we're going with this rule,  
2 and it's just -- it doesn't help, and it doesn't help  
3 anybody because a party can't read that and say, "Oh, I  
4 know what I need to do when I go into justice court."

5 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah, Bill.

6 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Yeah, taking -- I think  
7 Justice Bland was right back a while ago that we don't  
8 need 502. 523 is going to be gone, and it's gone, and you  
9 have discovery rules in these rules. Really 502 is kind  
10 of a junior modernized version of Rule 523. Huh? But if  
11 the 523 approach is a bad approach, you ought to have your  
12 own rules, then be consistent and have your own rules.  
13 You say, well, we're going to leave something out.

14 MR. TUCKER: Right.

15 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Okay. Well, I don't  
16 know if the 523 approach is the best way to deal with that  
17 problem or just let it be dealt with as the justice sees  
18 fit.

19 MR. TUCKER: Right, and I -- and I guess my  
20 last response on that would be if we don't -- if we say --  
21 if the rules are silent, right now the 502 says let's look  
22 to these other rules as a guideline. If we take that out  
23 then we're saying do whatever you want, and I think that's  
24 going to be even less predictable than having them rely on  
25 these additional rules where there's a problem, but --

1 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Well, I -- yeah, Roger.

2 MR. HUGHES: Well, I realize this may seem  
3 very arbitrary, but I'm -- I guess I kind of like this,  
4 the Rule 502, because, first, I think one of the chief  
5 functions of the rule ought to be to tell people what the  
6 court is really doing; that is, this is how we do things,  
7 this is how we're actually doing it; and if this rule  
8 arises out of what the courts are actually doing now it's  
9 helpful that people know that going in; and then the  
10 second thing about the apparent criticism the judges are  
11 kind of doing this on the fly, in practice how is that any  
12 different from the abuse of discretion test for all  
13 rulings on evidence and procedure anyway? I mean, if it  
14 seems to me that whether a judge has unfairly applied a  
15 Rule of Evidence is subject to the question of did the  
16 judge abuse the discretion, well, it seems to me then it's  
17 just -- it seems that we have a system in which it's very  
18 much like Rule 502 and 504 to begin with, only they're  
19 saying the judge chooses to apply the rule that seems just  
20 under the circumstances, and in the other courts we say,  
21 well, that's the rule, but it's subject to the abuse of  
22 discretion, so I --

23 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Judge Yelenosky.

24 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Well, it may  
25 get to semantics, but I think it's important semantics

1 here. If a judge says, "I am not going to allow that  
2 before the jury because it's prejudicial" and a judge does  
3 that because it makes sense, it's common sense, it's  
4 consistent with due process and the Constitution, people  
5 know it going into court, expect the judge to do things  
6 with common sense, consistent with the Constitution; but  
7 it's different if the judge says, "I think it would be  
8 fairer to now apply the Rule of Evidence, whether or not  
9 it's consistent with fairness here in this particular  
10 instance, but I'm going to apply a Rule of Evidence that  
11 says I don't allow things that are in -- in that are  
12 prejudicial," it suggests that the judge is constrained.  
13 A rule suggests the judge is constrained in some way. "I  
14 cannot admit that evidence," and it's misleading to tell  
15 people that the judge will apply the Rules of Evidence as  
16 consistent with fairness when what you're really just  
17 saying is the judge will do some things that mirror the  
18 Rules of Evidence or perhaps mirror the Rules of Civil  
19 Procedure because they're merited in their own right, not  
20 because they're rules.

21 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Gene, did you have  
22 your hand up a minute ago?

23 MR. STORIE: I did. I'm going to follow-up  
24 I think on Roger's comments. I think the goal of this is  
25 clearly transparency, and so I would at least say that the

1 judge should give the parties the reasons for applying or  
2 not applying the rule, and maybe also that the parties  
3 could request application of a rule, you know, leaving  
4 aside the timing of doing that.

5 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah. Okay. Well,  
6 should we -- yeah, Justice Gray, then Carl.

7 HONORABLE TOM GRAY: I don't understand the  
8 last sentence in 502 if it's not to give somebody notice  
9 of something.

10 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Right.

11 HONORABLE TOM GRAY: And it seems to me that  
12 it looks like -- or at least the way I would read that at  
13 least as a layperson was that whatever rules I'm going to  
14 be subject to when I go in the door I can go somewhere  
15 during business hours and get them.

16 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Right. Carl.

17 MR. HAMILTON: As I understand this, if the  
18 judge applies a Rule of Evidence and he's wrong that can  
19 go up on appeal and be reversed.

20 HONORABLE RUSS CASEY: We're not a court of  
21 record.

22 MR. HAMILTON: Huh?

23 HONORABLE RUSS CASEY: We're not a court of  
24 record. It's a trial de novo. It's a trial de novo.

25 MR. HAMILTON: Well, there are appeals,

1    though, from JP court.

2                   HONORABLE RUSS CASEY:  An appeal is a trial  
3    de novo.

4                   MR. ORSINGER:  It just wipes it all out.

5                   MR. HAMILTON:  Okay.

6                   CHAIRMAN BABCOCK:  Richard.

7                   MR. ORSINGER:  That last sentence in the  
8    section about putting the Rules of Civil Procedure, you  
9    probably ought to add "and evidence" if you're trying to  
10   get full disclosure, but I would question in this day and  
11   age whether we really want people down there reading the  
12   Rules of Procedure and Evidence in these justice courts,  
13   and that maybe it would be better for OCA or the Supreme  
14   Court or somebody to put these rules up on the internet  
15   and then just provide that there will be an instruction  
16   sheet or something that tells people where they can go on  
17   the internet to see a copy of the Rules of Procedure and  
18   Evidence because that's really what they're going to do.  
19   They're not going to go study this for five days.

20                  MR. TUCKER:  And if I can respond to that,  
21   we put in the -- in, for example, in the language that has  
22   to be on the citation that we will have a website where  
23   the rules are posted, and that web address needs to be on  
24   the citation, but what also has to be taken into account  
25   is there are a lot of litigants in JP courts, especially

1 in rural areas, that don't have access to the internet or  
2 don't know how to use the internet, and so --

3 MR. ORSINGER: I'm shocked. They don't  
4 have iPads?

5 MR. TUCKER: Right, yeah. Loving County,  
6 no iPads.

7 HONORABLE RUSS CASEY: Loving County has  
8 eighty people.

9 MR. TUCKER: And so we thought that there  
10 needed to be -- to allow those people to have access there  
11 needs to be a copy of the rules at the court rather than  
12 only online because that's going to block a lot of people  
13 from access to those rules.

14 MR. WOOD: If I could speak for a minute,  
15 Ted Wood for the task force. The whole point here, what  
16 we were trying to do, was let the pro se litigants find  
17 the rules that would apply to the case in one place. We  
18 didn't want them to have to go back to other Rules of  
19 Civil Procedure, everything leading up to 500, and that's  
20 why the default here is that those rules don't apply, and  
21 speaking for the committee, I think we very strongly feel  
22 there should be a Rule 502. If you go back to Rule 2 of  
23 the Rules of Civil Procedure and talk about the scope of  
24 the rules, all the Rules of Civil Procedure, it says that  
25 they apply in justice courts as well as district court and

1 county courts, so we're changing that with 502 and saying  
2 they don't apply unless the judge says they do. That's  
3 where we're coming from, and that's why we have the last  
4 sentence, is so that people can get the rules all in one  
5 place and are not forced to be like trained lawyers and go  
6 back to the rules prior to the 500 series.

7 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: But that would  
8 be you would stop then with saying that they don't apply.  
9 You would leave out the "except." That's what we're  
10 arguing for, leave out the "except."

11 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Well, and you can't use  
12 Rule -- Rule 2 is in the general rules for all of the  
13 rules, okay, but that doesn't mean that part II of the  
14 rules automatically applies or selectively applies in the  
15 JP court system. I mean, we have introductory rules that  
16 apply to all the rules and then we have introductory rules  
17 in the district and county court rules with -- I think  
18 your use of Rule 2 to say anything goes that -- in terms  
19 of the rules of -- for district and county level courts,  
20 you know, without Rule 523, I think you have to get to  
21 those rules through 523, not through Rule 2. Okay. You  
22 can't get back to the district and county court rules for  
23 JP courts through Rule 2. Rule 2 is introductory to all  
24 the rules.

25 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Right.

1                   PROFESSOR DORSANEO: 523, 523 gets you back  
2 to part II, rules for district and county level courts.

3                   CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: But that's Ted's  
4 argument. I mean, that's what he says.

5                   PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Well, but we're taking  
6 -- the 523 approach is gone.

7                   CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: I know, but he says  
8 that's why you need 502, because otherwise Rule 2 is going  
9 to make applicable all these rules.

10                  PROFESSOR DORSANEO: No, I don't think  
11 that's a fair reading of the rule.

12                  CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: It says, "These rules  
13 shall govern the procedure in the justice courts of the  
14 State of Texas."

15                  PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Yes, "these rules," the  
16 ones that apply to the justice courts will apply to the  
17 justice courts.

18                  CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay.

19                  PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Right?

20                  CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Lamont.

21                  PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Which are in these  
22 rules.

23                  CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Got it. Lamont.

24                  MR. JEFFERSON: Just real quickly on 502, I  
25 don't see how you can possibly incorporate the Rules of



1 Civil Procedure and the Rules of Evidence in a way that  
2 laypeople can apply them and be consistent with the  
3 mandate in the statute that says the statute should be --  
4 or the rules should be -- the rules should be enacted in a  
5 way that a person without legal training can understand  
6 and apply them. I mean, just look at the rules that we  
7 debate on this committee, all the cases that interpret  
8 those rules, all the Rules of Evidence. There's just -- I  
9 don't see a way that you can incorporate those rules and  
10 give litigants the -- give litigants any comfort that they  
11 can rely upon those rules in an expedited procedure like  
12 this, a simplified and expedited procedure.

13 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Good point. I think  
14 maybe we should require everybody in this country to go to  
15 law school. That would work.

16 Let's take a vote.

17 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: I know some people  
18 would be in favor of that.

19 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: That's not the  
20 dream act. That's the nightmare act.

21 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah, Buddy.

22 MR. LOW: Yeah, I have one question, and it  
23 might have been answered, but as I read this it says, "Any  
24 other rule of the Texas Rules of Civil Procedure."  
25 Nowhere in here does it address Rule of Evidence; is that

1 correct?

2 MR. TUCKER: The complementary provision for  
3 the Rules of Evidence is in Rule 504, which says, "The  
4 Texas Rules of Evidence do not apply to justice courts  
5 except to the extent the judge hearing the case determines  
6 that a particular rule must be followed to ensure that  
7 those proceedings are fair to all parties."

8 MR. LOW: I know, but Rule 502 does not  
9 refer to anything other than the Rules of Procedure.

10 MR. TUCKER: That's right.

11 HONORABLE RUSS CASEY: That's right.

12 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Let's take a vote. How  
13 many are in favor of Rule 502 as written? Everybody that  
14 is, raise your hand. Overwhelming, one, two. Everybody  
15 opposed to it as written?

16 Okay. Two in favor, 20 or so opposed, the  
17 Chair not voting. So what could we do to this rule that  
18 would satisfy the 20 people that don't like it as written?

19 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: A period after  
20 "justice courts."

21 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: What's that?

22 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Put a period  
23 after "justice courts."

24 MR. ORSINGER: I'd say that goes too far,  
25 though, because that would actually negate the application

1 of rules that you may need such as an interpreter rule.

2 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: So how would you fix it,  
3 Richard?

4 MR. ORSINGER: I would prefer to have a  
5 general hortatory statement at the beginning that these  
6 proceedings should be conducted in a way to allow the  
7 cases to be decided on the merits with competent evidence  
8 or something like that and just have a big philosophical  
9 statement and then just back away and just let them do  
10 justice. That's --

11 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: But on the issue of --  
12 which 502 addresses, of whether the other Rules of Civil  
13 Procedure apply or not, what would you say?

14 MR. ORSINGER: Why do you have to take a  
15 position on that? I mean, is it necessary to say that  
16 they do or don't?

17 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Well, Rule 523 takes a  
18 position. Rule 2 takes a position.

19 MR. ORSINGER: Those are rules that are not  
20 going to be in effect anymore, right?

21 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: 2 is.

22 HONORABLE RUSS CASEY: 02 is a reflection of  
23 how we changed 523.

24 MR. ORSINGER: Gosh, I don't know. I don't  
25 know how to fix these. I think these are legitimate

1 problems. The truth is, is that is we're dispensing quick  
2 justice in a court that doesn't have any appellate review.

3 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. I've heard one  
4 proposal. Judge Yelenosky says put a period after  
5 "courts."

6 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: They have a  
7 better proposal.

8 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Justice Bland has a  
9 better proposal.

10 HONORABLE JANE BLAND: Well, I just would  
11 put a period after "procedure" and put it with the  
12 evidence rule. So "Application of rules."

13 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. After --

14 HONORABLE JANE BLAND: Yeah, apply -- you  
15 know, "conduct in accordance with the rules in Rule 501."

16 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Right.

17 HONORABLE JANE BLAND: Period. And then,  
18 you know, just collapse 502 and 504 together and then just  
19 say, "The Texas Rules of Evidence do not apply." We  
20 haven't gotten to that discussion yet, but then we're not  
21 making any -- we're not signaling any approval or  
22 disapproval of proceedings conducted similarly or in  
23 alignment with the Rules of Civil Procedure that also are  
24 merited by --

25 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Their own

1 merits.

2 HONORABLE JANE BLAND: The exposition of the  
3 evidence or --

4 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. So if I understand  
5 your proposal, "Civil cases in the justice court shall be  
6 conducted in accordance with the rules listed in Rule  
7 501."

8 HONORABLE JANE BLAND: Just so -- you know,  
9 section, Chapter V, whatever, you know, Roman numeral Part  
10 V, Rules of Practice in Justice Courts.

11 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Yeah.

12 HONORABLE JANE BLAND: Assuming that  
13 captures all the justice rules that we're going to be  
14 working on.

15 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Would you leave  
16 the last sentence in about how applicable rules are  
17 available?

18 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: No.

19 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: No.

20 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: No, take it out. Okay.  
21 Justice Christopher and then Judge Wallace.

22 HONORABLE TRACY CHRISTOPHER: I have a  
23 suggestion on the Rules of Evidence, although we haven't  
24 voted on that. I would say, "The Texas Rules of Evidence  
25 do not apply to justice courts. The judge will review

1 your evidence and decide what will be considered by the  
2 judge or jury." Because that's what the judge does.

3 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah. Judge Wallace.

4 HONORABLE R. H. WALLACE: Well, I was just  
5 going to ask if we made those changes and just say that  
6 the Rules of Evidence and the Rules of Procedure do not  
7 apply, that would sort of bring it in line from what I'm  
8 hearing with the small claims rules, but it would be a big  
9 change from the current justice rules, and I'd like to  
10 hear from some of the people who have more experience than  
11 I do as to, you know, how would that impact the way cases  
12 that are being conducted under the Rules of Evidence and  
13 Procedure now. Is that a good change or bad change?

14 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yep. Anybody want to  
15 speak up?

16 HONORABLE R. H. WALLACE: Because I don't  
17 know.

18 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Judge Estevez.

19 HONORABLE ANA ESTEVEZ: No, I was going to  
20 change the subject real quick and just apologize to the  
21 committee. On my last comment on interpreters, I do  
22 criminal and civil and family law, and it is mandatory in  
23 criminal law for the interpreters and so when I was  
24 talking about the mandatory interpreters in the statute,  
25 that was in the criminal -- criminal statutes, and so I

1 apologize to the committee for any confusion, that's all.

2 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Not a problem. Richard  
3 Munzinger.

4 MR. MUNZINGER: The change that's being  
5 suggested, let's assume for a moment that the Court adopts  
6 the rule that says the Rules of Civil Procedure do not  
7 apply in justice courts nor do the Rules of Evidence, so  
8 now it's the rule, and a case comes before a justice  
9 court. Does the justice of the peace have the authority  
10 to allow some discovery within the justice of the peace's  
11 discretion? The rules are now silent. Heretofore our  
12 rules have said that they're governed by the Rules of  
13 Civil Procedure so that discovery has been built into  
14 those rules, whether there is the practice or there is not  
15 the practice of discovery. Do you want to say something  
16 to the effect in this rule, "A justice of the peace may  
17 allow such discovery as the justice believes required to  
18 serve the ends of justice"?

19 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Don't we get to that in  
20 507?

21 HONORABLE RUSS CASEY: We get to that in  
22 507.

23 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah.

24 MR. MUNZINGER: That's in 507 now?

25 MR. TUCKER: Yes, sir. No, in the new.

1 HONORABLE RUSS CASEY: In the new, in the  
2 proposed rules it is currently proposed 507.

3 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: They have a  
4 special discovery rule for justice courts.

5 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah. Yeah, Professor  
6 Dorsaneo.

7 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: For me the statute --  
8 are there discovery rules in these first parts?

9 MR. TUCKER: In the proposed rules?

10 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Yeah.

11 MR. TUCKER: Yes, sir. 507 and 507.1.

12 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Okay. That's what I  
13 thought. They are just different discovery rules.

14 MR. TUCKER: That's right. But bring it in  
15 line with the current small claims discovery process,  
16 which is --

17 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Let's not get off on  
18 discovery --

19 MR. TUCKER: I'm sorry.

20 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: -- just yet until we  
21 solve this problem of 502 and 504.

22 MR. TUCKER: One other note, and I don't  
23 know if this would be a problem or not on 502 if we make  
24 it explicit the other rules don't apply. There are rules  
25 such as service by publication where -- in these proposed



1 rules where we say, "The rules governing district and  
2 county court rules" -- "district and county courts would  
3 govern this process." They are generally things that are  
4 complicated and rare. I don't think that that would  
5 create a problem, but I just wanted to put that also on  
6 the table. If we make the -- it may cause conflict if we  
7 explicitly say these rules never apply and then other  
8 times say they sometimes apply.

9 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Chip, let me say one  
10 thing.

11 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah.

12 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: So you made the  
13 decision not to -- pursuant to the statute, which is the  
14 only decision you could make, not to apply the regular  
15 discovery rules for district and county level courts, and  
16 the solution to that was to make your own discovery rules  
17 for justice courts and to put them in this packet. Okay.  
18 But in other circumstances, like with respect to the Rules  
19 of Evidence, you haven't done it like that. Okay. With  
20 respect to the Rules of Evidence you didn't work that hard  
21 to make your own Rules of Evidence and put them in here.  
22 Okay. You said, "If we need to use those others rules  
23 that we're not supposed to use, we use them," okay, under  
24 the quoted statutory language. Now, that may just be a  
25 drafting issue, but you get my point. I mean, it seems

1 not -- Judge Christopher's point about saying the judge is  
2 going to rule, okay, whether evidence is admissible or  
3 inadmissible, maybe that could be more detailed, but  
4 that's like the judge is going to use the Rules of  
5 Evidence that the judge is going to use, not the Texas  
6 Rules of Evidence. Okay. Now, that's just like we're  
7 going to use the discovery rules here rather than the  
8 discovery rules in the beginning part of the book, so  
9 maybe it is just a drafting problem.

10 MR. TUCKER: Again, I would say that the  
11 reason why we did it that way is because there are  
12 specific rules of discovery in small claims cases right  
13 now, and so we took the legislative intent to make that  
14 process the same, where the judge has full control over  
15 the discovery process, and so we just wanted to make that  
16 clear in the rules that the judge has control over that  
17 process. As far as evidence, we put that language in  
18 there, again, that tracks the statute. That's why that  
19 was put in there.

20 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Let's take another  
21 vote, but let's vote on the proposal that was floated by  
22 Judges Yelenosky, Bland, and Christopher up there in the  
23 right-hand corner of the state here. Could you read the  
24 language that you-all -- it was "Civil cases in the  
25 justice courts shall be conducted in accordance with the

1 rules listed in Roman numeral V," or I lost you there.

2 HONORABLE JANE BLAND: Part V.

3 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Part V.

4 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Of the --

5 HONORABLE JANE BLAND: "Of the Texas Rules  
6 of Civil Procedure," period. "The Texas Rules of Evidence  
7 do not apply to justice courts."

8 HONORABLE TRACY CHRISTOPHER: "The judge  
9 will review your evidence and decide what will be  
10 considered by the judge or jury."

11 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Everybody that  
12 likes that, raise your hands.

13 MS. GREER: Can I have a question?

14 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Not while I'm counting.  
15 Everybody opposed? 24 to nothing in favor of that  
16 proposal, with a question.

17 MS. GREER: With a qualified vote. Does  
18 that address your concern about there being a hook in the  
19 rules so that the county commissioners will have to pay  
20 for it or does --

21 MR. TUCKER: Probably not, but that will --  
22 I mean, you know, that's just one of those things. I  
23 would say to possibly avoid that conflict, I don't know if  
24 -- how would you think about putting at the start "except  
25 where other" -- "except where otherwise specifically

1 provided by law or these rules civil cases in a justice  
2 court shall be conducted in accordance with rules listed  
3 in Rule 501"?

4 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Justice Bland.

5 HONORABLE JANE BLAND: Unnecessary. If the  
6 rule itself refers to somewhere else, a statute or rule or  
7 somewhere else, it's within the rules.

8 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: But good try.

9 MR. TUCKER: Thank you. I'll accept all the  
10 E's for efforts that I can get.

11 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Bronson and Judge Casey,  
12 you should know that this committee has a long history of  
13 the fact that we voted a particular way is not binding on  
14 the Supreme Court, and it is frequently disregarded,  
15 so --

16 MR. TUCKER: Yeah, and I would just also --  
17 I really -- I like the evidence language. I think  
18 that's --

19 HONORABLE RUSS CASEY: I like the language  
20 you proposed. I'm not with him on this one.

21 MR. TUCKER: I stand alone.

22 HONORABLE RUSS CASEY: I like to keep it  
23 very simple and just pure this is what you've got without  
24 any kind of really a whole lot of leeway on that,  
25 because -- and we've had the introduction of television

1 court shows that have given people an idea of what they  
2 think small claims court is, and, you know, they get --  
3 really they do, they get past the entertainment value and  
4 they see it as a place where you can just go and tell your  
5 story, and I think that your language reflects that very  
6 well.

7 MR. GILSTRAP: Judge Judy without the  
8 browbeating.

9 HONORABLE RUSS CASEY: Exactly, no  
10 commercials.

11 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Buddy has got a question.

12 MR. LOW: I had one question. Did the  
13 committee consider that the Legislature had restrained  
14 them to some extent on evidence, where it says that "The  
15 judge shall hear the testimony of the parties and the  
16 witnesses that the parties produce," like they've got to  
17 hear everything you produce, "and shall consider other  
18 evidence offered." So does that -- was there any thought  
19 that maybe the Legislature says the judge has got to  
20 consider? He might not give weight to, but he's got to  
21 consider everything they offer, everything the witness  
22 says, as restraining what Rules of Evidence he can follow  
23 in regard to admissibility?

24 MR. TUCKER: No would be the short answer.  
25 We didn't take that as overly restrictive, and I think if

1 we held that to a strict ruling and say you have to let a  
2 party put on any evidence or witnesses that they desire,  
3 you're going to end up with huge, long proceedings because  
4 again, these people are pro se. A lot of it these people  
5 are in court because they just want to tell somebody else  
6 what a jerk that guy is, and they're going to go on and on  
7 and on, and so, no, I don't think any -- I don't think we  
8 want to impede the judge's ability to say, "That's it."

9 MR. LOW: Well, I'm not -- I'm not for that.

10 MR. TUCKER: Right, no.

11 MR. LOW: I'm just saying their language is  
12 pretty clear and was that considered.

13 HONORABLE RUSS CASEY: In my opinion her  
14 language addresses that easily. We are addressing if you  
15 want to offer, the judge is considering it. I think  
16 that's good.

17 MR. TUCKER: Yeah.

18 MR. LOW: All right. That's it.

19 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: I think that's right. I  
20 think that's an elegant solution to this. Let's go to  
21 Rule 505 and talk about that until we're hungry.

22 MR. ORSINGER: We're skipping Rule 503?

23 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: For the moment.

24 MR. ORSINGER: Are we going to come back to  
25 it?

1 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yes.

2 MR. LOW: After you're gone.

3 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Thank you, Buddy. You  
4 should know that Buddy Low is the vice-chair of this  
5 committee and wields considerable power.

6 MR. TUCKER: We already talked about  
7 counting words. We don't have to talk about counting  
8 days.

9 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: 505, it looks to me is  
10 taken directly out of the statute, but Bill Dorsaneo has  
11 some --

12 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: I noticed that, too,  
13 that it comes directly out of the statute, and it's a safe  
14 thing to copy things right out of the statute, but is that  
15 really what it should say? What's the point of the  
16 statute? Does this kind of change the role of a trial  
17 judge in a JP court from the role played by trial judges  
18 in, you know, county level courts and district level  
19 courts --

20 HONORABLE RUSS CASEY: This mirrors the --

21 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: -- and if it does, how  
22 much does it change?

23 HONORABLE RUSS CASEY: This mirrors the role  
24 of a justice in a small claims case.

25 MR. TUCKER: Right. This is exactly what

1 the law is right now for small claims court.

2 HONORABLE RUSS CASEY: Almost word for word  
3 from Chapter 28 of the Government Code.

4 MR. TUCKER: Right. So when we merged the  
5 courts together we said this is the way they want that  
6 marriage to happen.

7 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Does it mean that the  
8 judge is supposed to -- if the judge sees that one of the  
9 parties is not presenting the case properly --

10 MR. TUCKER: Yes.

11 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: -- is to step in and  
12 help?

13 MR. TUCKER: Yes.

14 HONORABLE RUSS CASEY: Sometimes, like "Do  
15 you have a copy of your canceled check," is not an  
16 uncommon question, but it is not meant for the judge to  
17 cross-examine witnesses or to act as an advocate.

18 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Well, now you're  
19 elaborating on it and you're telling me more about it, but  
20 you tell me that those words are good enough because you  
21 know what they mean.

22 HONORABLE RUSS CASEY: They've been working  
23 for 50 years.

24 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: The statute says, "The  
25 judge shall develop," and you've changed that to say, "The



1 judge may develop."

2 HONORABLE RUSS CASEY: Yeah.

3 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. We're cool with  
4 that?

5 HONORABLE RUSS CASEY: Yeah, we kind of went  
6 on a wing there.

7 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Justice Brown.

8 HONORABLE HARVEY BROWN: Well, I was going  
9 to point that out, and not only it says that "shall," but  
10 it says the rules must provide that, but secondly, we have  
11 expanded what the judge is doing in developing the facts  
12 when we say "may summon any person." The rule or the  
13 statute only says "may summon any party." So we've  
14 expanded the judge's role in developing the facts to allow  
15 the judge to summon any person, and I thought that might  
16 be a little troubling.

17 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: You read  
18 "party" as "litigant"?

19 HONORABLE HARVEY BROWN: Yes.

20 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Sure. That's a big  
21 difference, frankly. Lisa Hobbs.

22 MS. HOBBS: I was just going to point out  
23 that the statute did have "shall," but if you want to, if  
24 you're purposely picking "may" then I might change the  
25 word "duty" to "authority," but either you say "duty of

1 the judge," and you keep the "shall," or you say  
2 "authority of the judge" and you keep the "may," but as  
3 it's written I think it's inconsistent.

4 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Justice Christopher, then  
5 Richard.

6 HONORABLE TRACY CHRISTOPHER: In a lot of  
7 the comments that we've gotten there are a lot of people  
8 that don't like this rule because they want to have  
9 separate rules for what were traditionally small claims  
10 cases versus all the other cases that were traditionally  
11 filed in JP court, and we sort of talked about that a  
12 little bit at the beginning, but I know that that's  
13 something that we're going to hear from them in the  
14 afternoon, and that we haven't really, you know, fleshed  
15 out. Are we going to have separate rules for small  
16 claims, or are we going to have one set of rules for all  
17 the cases with some special rules for eviction and credit  
18 card debt? So I don't know if you ever want to get to  
19 that point, but I mean, that kind of impacts how you're  
20 voting on the rest of these issues.

21 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Richard.

22 MR. ORSINGER: I wanted to raise the issue  
23 on Rule 505 and 506 about the production of documents. If  
24 the Court has the power to sua sponte issue subpoenas to  
25 persons to come, I think we ought to make it clear that

1 they can also require the production of documents, which  
2 would require that the concept of bringing documents to  
3 court be included in several places in those rules, but I  
4 can't imagine why we wouldn't want a JP to have the  
5 authority to summon records, if they can make people come  
6 testify.

7 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Professor  
8 Dorsaneo.

9 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: This is the same kind  
10 of technical point that I'm making that maybe I'll ask it  
11 this way. These are the words that worked for years.  
12 Could you say them better to more accurately express what  
13 it is that should be done?

14 HONORABLE RUSS CASEY: Always. Always. And  
15 I think that reflective of that is why we have a permanent  
16 committee for this exact purpose. I think there's always  
17 better words, but --

18 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: So you --

19 HONORABLE RUSS CASEY: -- we married the  
20 language there is what we --

21 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: You could write it  
22 better but you won't.

23 HONORABLE RUSS CASEY: No.

24 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: No, that's our job.

25 HONORABLE RUSS CASEY: I don't know if we --

1 well --

2 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: They're in a better  
3 position to do it.

4 HONORABLE RUSS CASEY: I don't think we  
5 tried to write it better. I'll put it that way. How  
6 about that?

7 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Justice Gaultney.

8 HONORABLE DAVID GAULTNEY: I just want to  
9 join the point I think Lisa made. I really don't like the  
10 word "duty" in the title. I mean, I can see someone  
11 coming out of court thinking that "Well, that judge didn't  
12 represent me adequately." I mean, it kind of throws the  
13 whole concept of the role of the judge -- I realize that  
14 the Small Claims Act provides for the development of the  
15 case. I like the fact that we're using the word "may." I  
16 would just urge we get away from the concept of the judge  
17 having a duty to develop the case.

18 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: What word would you  
19 substitute?

20 HONORABLE DAVID GAULTNEY: I think you could  
21 simply say "development of the case."

22 HONORABLE ANA ESTEVEZ: She had "authority,"  
23 she just said a few minutes ago.

24 HONORABLE DAVID GAULTNEY: I would take out  
25 "duty of the judge."

1 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay.

2 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: And how are we  
3 being consistent with the statute?

4 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Professor Dorsaneo.

5 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: That's the exact --  
6 David, that's the exact issue. I mean, because as I  
7 understand it, in the Brazilian court system there is a  
8 basic rule like Rule 505 where the judge is supposed to  
9 make certain, regardless of what the lawyers or the  
10 parties do, that justice is done and that the case is  
11 decided properly under the law and the facts. Okay. And  
12 their system is designed to work like that, and it creates  
13 huge problems for them because it doesn't operate as  
14 efficiently as it might, okay, if the judge said, "Well,  
15 what about such and so." Huh? I think that that's an  
16 important matter to consider. And this is -- which way  
17 are we going to do it and how much in which direction is  
18 the issue to me, and I don't see how you can say that  
19 "shall" from the statute means "may." Sometimes "shall"  
20 means "may," but I think the idea of the statute fairly  
21 read is that this is what the judge is supposed to do, you  
22 know, not if she feels like it.

23 MR. TUCKER: And the discussion we had on  
24 why we wanted to go to "may" versus a "shall" is I think  
25 the default position is going to be the judge should be

1 the one developing the facts of the case. Like I said,  
2 the overarching thing that should be happening here is the  
3 judge should determine what happens and render a judgment  
4 that is fair and equitable. There are going to be  
5 situations where you have represented parties taking each  
6 other on, and in those situations they may be much more  
7 comfortable with the judge not interfering with how they  
8 are trying to develop their case, and so we didn't want to  
9 create a conflict where it says, well, that the judge is  
10 going to get involved in your case. So that was kind of  
11 the thought process of allowing the judge to back off and  
12 allow a represented party to maintain their trial strategy  
13 without, like you said, stepping in and intervening.

14 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Gene.

15 MR. STORIE: Yeah, I can understand that. I  
16 would suggest something like "shall, if necessary,"  
17 because if the statute says "shall" it seems to me it  
18 should be "shall." I mean, the idea is to give justice to  
19 people who may not be able to acquire it on their own.  
20 They're going to need some help, and that's what the  
21 statute is doing.

22 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Justice Brown.

23 HONORABLE HARVEY BROWN: I was going to  
24 suggest the same thing.

25 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Judge Yelenosky.

1 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Well, I mean,  
2 that's a great policy argument, and it might have swayed  
3 the Legislature, but apparently it didn't or it wasn't  
4 made, and a lot of my job is interpreting statutes. I  
5 don't see how you interpret this statute to mean anything  
6 but the judge does have a duty and should say "shall," and  
7 we should just repeat what the statute says, and it's the  
8 Legislature's fault.

9 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Justice Bland.

10 HONORABLE JANE BLAND: What about the  
11 implicit obligation? In other words, "To develop the  
12 facts of the case, the judge may question a witness or  
13 party." Because the Legislature says "may question a  
14 witness," "may summon any person," and do these other  
15 things. It's all "may," so why don't we just say, "To  
16 develop the facts of the case, the judge may question"?

17 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Justice Christopher.

18 HONORABLE TRACY CHRISTOPHER: Well, and I'd  
19 like to put in here somewhere "Bring your witnesses and  
20 your documents to trial. The judge may ask them  
21 questions." Just to be clear as to what's going on.

22 MR. TUCKER: I think we definitely like the  
23 -- I would say the "shall, if necessary" language may  
24 address both of those issues, and I think that's a good  
25 point as well.

1                   CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Judge Wallace, did you  
2 have your hand up as well?

3                   HONORABLE R. H. WALLACE: Well, no, but it  
4 seems to me that the statute says, "The Supreme Court must  
5 provide that the judge shall develop the facts of the  
6 case." So, I mean, to me "shall" is "shall" and that's  
7 what we've got to do.

8                   HONORABLE DAVID PEEPLES: The more I listen  
9 to this discussion I think what the Legislature is saying  
10 here is the judge has a duty to take charge in this  
11 hearing, not to sit back and say, "What are you here for,"  
12 but to be proactive, and something like this happens a lot  
13 in nonjury family law cases. If you've got a big docket,  
14 you just cannot afford to just passively sit there and  
15 say, "Tell me what you're here for." You take the lead  
16 and start asking questions, and I think that -- I think  
17 that's what the Legislature is saying here, we want judges  
18 to do that, and we want to tell them they're supposed to  
19 do that, so "shall" --

20                  HONORABLE RUSS CASEY: I would totally agree  
21 with that.

22                  HONORABLE DAVID PEEPLES: -- you don't need  
23 the qualifier, "if necessary."

24                  CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah. I wish we had a  
25 video record to show your little huddle. That was good.



1 MR. TUCKER: I think there's a strong  
2 argument that if the party has already developed the facts  
3 of the case the facts are developed, and so the judge, you  
4 know, that's not putting a -- you know, the "may" language  
5 on the specific actions indicates that your job as the  
6 judge is to make sure all the facts have come out, and if  
7 the parties didn't do that, you need to do that.

8 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Judge Estevez.

9 HONORABLE ANA ESTEVEZ: I would just be  
10 careful of expanding the duty of the judge. I do agree  
11 you should just follow the language, but the language does  
12 not include from the Legislature that the judge has to  
13 also subpoena other witnesses, and I think that puts a  
14 bigger burden on the judge than is necessary. I think you  
15 should be able to do it with a party, but if there are  
16 other witnesses I don't know that they should have that  
17 big of a duty.

18 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Buddy.

19 MR. LOW: But the Legislature shows that  
20 they do know what the word "may" is because they used it  
21 twice and "shall," so they know a difference.

22 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah. Professor  
23 Dorsaneo.

24 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: I think the more  
25 important words in this are not all of these "may" things

1 in between, but the idea of a correct judgment. I mean,  
2 that's the responsibility, and I read that to be correct  
3 judgment under the law and the facts, okay, without regard  
4 to what anybody did in the presentation of the case.

5 MR. TUCKER: Right.

6 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: The judge has an  
7 independent responsibility to make sure that there's a  
8 correct judgment, and that seems to be the principle  
9 thing, and these other things are just descriptions of how  
10 you might go about it.

11 MR. TUCKER: The most common example would  
12 be in small claims court I prove that the other party  
13 breached their contract, but I don't put on any evidence  
14 of what my actual damages are. The judge would have a  
15 duty to inquire into what my damages were; whereas in  
16 justice court right now, they would render you a judgment  
17 for zero because you failed to meet your burden of proof  
18 on damages. So I agree that this would now place that  
19 burden on the judge to -- if the party fails to introduce  
20 that evidence to develop those facts.

21 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Richard Orsinger.

22 MR. ORSINGER: I would think the better way  
23 to say it would be along the lines of "The judge shall  
24 ensure that the facts of the case are sufficiently  
25 developed." I don't want to say that the judge has to

1 take control and cut the parties out, but I don't think  
2 that the Court -- I don't think the judge should be  
3 prohibited from allowing the parties to develop their  
4 case, so why not just say, "The judge's responsibility to  
5 ensure that the facts are fully developed" or  
6 "sufficiently developed"?

7 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Richard Munzinger, did  
8 you have your hand up? No?

9 MR. MUNZINGER: I agree with most everything  
10 that's been said. If the Legislature says, "The judge  
11 shall develop the facts of the case," they meant the  
12 judge -- this is a power and a duty and an obligation for  
13 him to act. The rest of this "may" is illustrative only.  
14 If I had the duty to develop the facts of the case and I'm  
15 a judge, why can't I order the production of documents? I  
16 clearly can, and these are mere illustrations.

17 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah.

18 MR. MUNZINGER: And the rule should track  
19 the language of the Legislature.

20 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Justice Moseley.

21 HONORABLE JAMES MOSELEY: We're reading this  
22 as the judge having a more active role in developing the  
23 facts of the case, and I think it includes that when you  
24 do a fair reading of the statute, but the judge also  
25 develops the facts of the case by saying, "Call your first

1 witness." I mean, that's part of the process of judging.  
2 So I don't think it's necessarily requiring that the judge  
3 take over and have an independent role in every case.

4 I do have a question. At the end of the  
5 rule as drafted there's the word "ensure" is inserted  
6 "shall call witnesses as the judge feels necessary is to  
7 ensure a correct judgment," and I note that the word  
8 "ensure" is not in the statute, and I just wondered does  
9 that word have a meaning here, and if so, how's it  
10 different from the statutory language?

11 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: A little silence. You  
12 caught them on that one.

13 HONORABLE JAMES MOSELEY: I don't know the  
14 answer either. I just --

15 MR. TUCKER: Yeah, I think that was just to  
16 kind of emphasize, kind of what Professor Dorsaneo was  
17 talking about, that the judge has an active obligation,  
18 and we thought that word kind of emphasized that.

19 HONORABLE JAMES MOSELEY: My concern about  
20 inserting the word "ensure" there is that it seems to  
21 presume a pretty active role for the judge in every case,  
22 have a duty to call witnesses, basically take over the  
23 case to ensure that a correct disposition, correct  
24 judgment is --

25 MR. TUCKER: I guess my thought is sometimes

1 those actions are not going to be necessary to ensure the  
2 correct judgment because the parties are going to take  
3 those actions independently of the judge.

4 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Professor Hoffman.

5 HONORABLE JAMES MOSELEY: Do you think Rule  
6 505 also applies on a default?

7 MR. TUCKER: On a default judgment?  
8 Probably, yes.

9 HONORABLE JAMES MOSELEY: That's part of  
10 what I'm worried about.

11 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Professor Hoffman.

12 PROFESSOR HOFFMAN: So I have two thoughts.

13 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Only two?

14 PROFESSOR HOFFMAN: Only two, but they'll go  
15 on for a little bit.

16 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay.

17 PROFESSOR HOFFMAN: The first is the  
18 language that they've drafted can't possibly be the right  
19 decision. I mean, you've chosen to follow the statute but  
20 then you didn't actually follow the statute using the  
21 words that the statute used and then you added something  
22 you liked so that doesn't make any sense. What does make  
23 sense to me is that we follow the statutory language but  
24 not their grammatical, you know, mess-up. So let's take  
25 Bill's point that the end of the language in 6 is relevant

1 to understanding what "shall develop" means. So let's  
2 just move it where it goes.

3                   So how about the 505 now reads, "The judge  
4 shall develop the facts of the case as the judge considers  
5 necessary to a correct judgment and speedy disposition of  
6 the case and for that purpose may question the witness,"  
7 et cetera, exactly the language of the statute only it now  
8 makes clear what we think the Legislature -- well, I'm  
9 sorry, it makes clear what the Legislature actually said,  
10 so I'm essentially adopting Bill's suggestion, following  
11 the statute.

12                   CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Judge Yelenosky.

13                   PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Also my suggestion to  
14 say it better.

15                   HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Yeah, I mean,  
16 as far as I feel about "shall" it's essentially impotent  
17 because it doesn't command any particular action by the  
18 judge; and we ought to be faithful in some way to the  
19 statute by using the words they use; but when you get to  
20 the "may" and say "et cetera," Justice Brown made a point  
21 that I think is important because the question is when you  
22 get to the "may" does the JP have authority to summon  
23 somebody who is not a litigant, not a party, because that  
24 is something that a JP I guess could get mandamus on or  
25 something could be brought to say "You didn't have

1 authority to bring me in court sua sponte; and Justice  
2 Brown says, well, "party" there means litigant. The task  
3 force says "party" means a person or a litigant. The way  
4 the statute reads is "may question a witness or party and  
5 may summon any party." Now, the first witness or party  
6 would clearly seem to imply that "party" there means  
7 litigant, but I'm not sure the second "party" means just  
8 litigant because you don't normally need to summon a  
9 party. So I think the second "party," my interpretation  
10 would be is a person, and so we need to I think resolve if  
11 we can in the rule whether the statute gives a JP  
12 authority to summon any person.

13 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Richard Munzinger.

14 MR. MUNZINGER: I just come back to Lonny's  
15 suggestion that you include the "may do this" and "may do  
16 that." You have to interpret the statute, it seems to me,  
17 if you impose upon a judge the duty to develop the facts  
18 of the case, he has the duty to develop the facts of the  
19 case and then when you say he may summon a party or a  
20 witness but don't say he may order the production of  
21 documents, have you limited him in meeting the duty that  
22 you've imposed? I think you have. You know, "Hey, Judge,  
23 you don't have the authority to order documents. It only  
24 says -- the statute says you can only require a witness to  
25 appear." I think the more terse the rule the better if

1 the interpretation of the Court is that the justice of the  
2 peace is now obligated to ensure that the facts are  
3 brought out so that justice is done.

4 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Good. Richard.

5 MR. ORSINGER: Is there an existing practice  
6 on whether JPs can sua sponte issue subpoenas to  
7 nonparties?

8 MR. TUCKER: Yeah, I would say the general  
9 practice is that they feel like they can in a small claims  
10 suit but not in a justice court suit.

11 MR. ORSINGER: And so what do you think the  
12 expectation is when these are merged into one court?

13 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Can you speak  
14 up? I know it's better to ask Mr. Orsinger, but --

15 MR. ORSINGER: My question was what is the  
16 existing practice on JPs issuing subpoenas to nonparty  
17 witnesses, and the answer is in small claims, yes; in JP  
18 court, no. We're now eliminating the distinction, so my  
19 follow-up question is, wasn't it the Legislature's intent  
20 to expand or expand the small claims role to embrace more  
21 of the JP role, and therefore, wouldn't we expect the  
22 subpoena power to apply across the board to nonparty  
23 witnesses?

24 MR. TUCKER: I mean, that was our thought  
25 when we were discussing it, it would be yes, but part of



1 developing the facts of the case is, hey, if we need to  
2 get Joe Mechanic in here to testify about this then that's  
3 what we need to do, but I don't have a dog in the fight  
4 either way of whether they should or should not be allowed  
5 to do that, but that was our thought when we wrote the  
6 rule.

7 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: So Joe the Plumber has a  
8 brother named Joe the Mechanic.

9 MR. TUCKER: Little known fact.

10 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Running for Congress.  
11 Yeah.

12 HONORABLE ANA ESTEVEZ: I just have a  
13 question. If one party appears, wants a default, is it  
14 then the duty of the judge to summon the other party so he  
15 can fully develop the case even though the party may be  
16 entitled to a default?

17 MR. TUCKER: And I would say no, and because  
18 of the -- we have a specific 525 rule we proposed that  
19 handles default, and if we're going to have a default  
20 hearing the language here is "If the defendant does not  
21 answer, the plaintiff must appear at the default judgment  
22 hearing and provide evidence of its damages. If the  
23 plaintiff proves its damages, the judge shall render  
24 judgment for the plaintiff in the amount proven. If  
25 they're unable to prove its damages the judge shall render

1 judgment in favor of the defendant."

2 HONORABLE ANA ESTEVEZ: Then this couldn't  
3 be -- well, then I guess this is a party that failed to  
4 appear after an answer, so there's no post-answer default?

5 MR. TUCKER: And I guess I think the reading  
6 of it, if you read it to mean anything other than I can  
7 summon random people is I can summon -- if the defendant  
8 appears, I as the judge could summon them to appear as a  
9 witness. In other words, I could make the defendant  
10 answer questions.

11 HONORABLE ANA ESTEVEZ: Okay, and if I --  
12 I'm just trying to grasp what it would necessarily mean  
13 because even though there's a regular default there's also  
14 the post-answer default. They answered, they had notice  
15 of the hearing, they didn't appear. So this point as the  
16 judge do I have a duty to fully develop the case and  
17 summon them as a witness?

18 MR. TUCKER: I say no. I would say no.

19 HONORABLE ANA ESTEVEZ: So then what party  
20 would I be summoning?

21 MR. TUCKER: That's what I'm saying. I  
22 think there are two readings of the "summon a party as  
23 witness in the case." One is using the word "party" as  
24 interchangeable with "entity." I can summon someone else  
25 to come testify as a witness. The other is I can summon a

1 party as a witness. They're already there, but I can make  
2 them be a witness, and I can question them about what  
3 happened; whereas normally obviously if the party doesn't  
4 want to tell their side they don't have to, but you could  
5 read that as -- it's not saying bring other people in.  
6 It's saying the judge can make a party offer testimony.

7 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. We're going to  
8 break for lunch. When we come back we're going to have  
9 our public comment period, hearing from people who wish to  
10 address the committee, and then after that concludes I  
11 think we're going to move to Section 8, debt claim cases,  
12 Rule 576 at page 26, and the rules that follow.

13 HONORABLE NATHAN HECHT: And our guests are  
14 invited to lunch.

15 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: And our guests are  
16 invited to lunch, if we have enough.

17 (Recess from 12:25 p.m. to 1:33 p.m.)

18 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. We're at the part  
19 where we're going to hear from people who are interested  
20 in these rules and want to share their comments with us,  
21 and you are welcome to speak from anywhere in the room.  
22 We've got the podium pulled up here in the corner if  
23 anybody wants to use that, and as I said in our last  
24 meeting, I just don't like to limit people to time, but  
25 with all we have to do and the number of speakers, we're

1 going to limit people to 10 minutes. So I hope that  
2 doesn't unnecessarily burden anybody, but that's what the  
3 committee and the Court has decided to do, and I've got a  
4 little handy iPhone that has a stopwatch on it, so I will  
5 do that, and who wants to go first? Just if you would  
6 identify yourself for the record, unless your name is  
7 Marcy Greer, in which case we already know you.

8 MR. STEISNIEK: Good afternoon. I'm John  
9 Steisniek, and I am the chair of the civil process and  
10 liability for the Law Enforcement Commission. I also  
11 write a book for Lexis and teach a lot of classes about  
12 civil law, and I submitted a written evaluation where I  
13 think some changes, just word changes, need to be made to  
14 make these rules consistent with the service rule, and I  
15 want to call your attention to those and have you look  
16 them over, and if you ever have a question about them you  
17 can call me and I will try to answer your question about  
18 it and just wanted to let you know that I appreciate  
19 coming here and sitting in on this meeting. I found it  
20 very interesting, and I hope the comments helped you in  
21 creating consistency where it lessens the liability for  
22 the people serving the paper because it's a consistent  
23 system where all the rules match from the perspective of  
24 what the person out there actually doing the paper  
25 documents -- they need that consistency to make it where

1 it works all the time. Thank you.

2 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Thanks, John. One  
3 minute, four seconds.

4 MR. STEISNIEK: Told you it would be brief.

5 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Nicely done, nicely done.

6 MS. BAXTER: Good afternoon. My name is  
7 Trish Baxter, and I am a member of DBA International. DBA  
8 is an organization that represents companies that purchase  
9 portfolios of charged-off debts, both consumer debts and  
10 commercial debts, from national banks, state and regional  
11 banks, and other financial institutions. We've been in  
12 existence for over 20 years. We have over 500 members  
13 nationally, and right here in Texas we have over 30  
14 companies that are either headquartered or have offices  
15 here. Our companies employ thousands of Texas workers,  
16 and we also engage local Texas collection firms to pursue  
17 collection suits in these debt claim cases in order for  
18 our members to recover the sums due on the portfolios of  
19 charged off accounts that they purchase. While our  
20 organization supports many of the proposed changes to the  
21 rules for the justice courts, we are here today to make  
22 you aware of some of the concerns that we have with  
23 particular requirements under the debt claim cases rules.  
24 Those are Rules No. 577 and 578. Our organization  
25 executive director, Jan Stieger, submitted a letter to the

1 committee approximately a month ago, and that is in your  
2 materials, but I wanted to highlight a few of the more  
3 important concerns that we have.

4           First of all, our organization believes that  
5 some of the proposed rules will have a negative impact on  
6 the industry generally in these ways: In Texas the  
7 portfolios that are sold in general or traded in the  
8 industry, in Texas generally there are about 12 to 50  
9 percent of the accounts in each of these portfolios  
10 comprised of Texas-based accounts with Texas residents or  
11 Texas debtors; and so we believe that some of the changes  
12 in these proposed rules will have a negative impact  
13 because they will restrict access to the courts for  
14 remedies and recourse to recover the sums due on these  
15 portfolios, and we think that it will then create an  
16 immediate devaluation in the inventory and the portfolios  
17 for our member companies; and the net effect of that will  
18 be there will be a loss of revenue to the banks which rely  
19 on this important revenue stream when they sell these  
20 charged-off portfolios in the secondary market; and then  
21 finally, we think it will have a chilling effect on the  
22 issuance of credit generally here in Texas because those  
23 Texas consumer accounts will have little or no value and  
24 that important secondary revenue stream won't be there for  
25 the banks; and certainly there will be that consequence to

1 our industry as well.

2           If I might draw your attention to those two  
3 rules, in 577 there are pleading requirements which have  
4 specific date or information points regarding the original  
5 creditor's documents, the original creditor's information  
6 as to the residence of the consumer, and that address is  
7 to be provided in the original petition, and the petition  
8 didn't include that original address that was in the -- or  
9 an address in the creditor's record then it would be a  
10 defective pleading and potentially wouldn't go on. What I  
11 want this committee to be aware of is practically speaking  
12 in the industry these portfolios are traded and electronic  
13 data is transferred from the banks to subsequent assignees  
14 to member companies of our organization; and sometimes the  
15 electronic data includes an original address for a  
16 creditor's -- an address that was part of the original  
17 account of that consumer; but more often, because these  
18 are delinquent and then defaulted account, it's hard  
19 sometimes because the consumer moves and that original  
20 address isn't relevant anyway to establishing identity.  
21 What's more important and what we have supported in  
22 alternative rules that the Texas Creditor's Bar has  
23 offered to this committee is the residence address, and so  
24 we would support a rule that said that the consumer and  
25 their current residence address that is the address used

1 for service so they get proper notice is the right address  
2 to require, not an address that may have long been a bad  
3 address in an original creditor's record.

4           The couple other data points that are in  
5 proposed Rule 577 that are an issue are the date and  
6 amount of last payment and the date of origination. We  
7 don't believe that that date or information is relative to  
8 -- relevant to finding liability or to establishing the  
9 claim amount in these cases, and what we can tell you is  
10 that practically speaking in the industry that data and  
11 that information isn't always provided in every portfolio,  
12 so the effect would be that our member organizations  
13 wouldn't be able to file the pleadings. They wouldn't be  
14 complete because they wouldn't have each and every one of  
15 those data points.

16           The other rule that's a concern for our  
17 member organization is the default judgment rule in these  
18 debt claim cases, and that's 578. That rule proposes that  
19 our member organizations provide at default judgment time,  
20 whether it's without or with a hearing, and even in those  
21 cases where it's default judgment with a hearing, that  
22 they provide copies of account documents from the original  
23 creditors. Those account documents are enumerated in the  
24 proposed rule as either an application, a statement, or a  
25 computer printout, or cardholder agreement. While we may



1 be able to obtain those in some cases, we can't obtain  
2 them in every case, and typically when collection actions  
3 are filed, the consumer doesn't answer. Many of these  
4 move forward through the case and become default judgment  
5 cases, more than 50 percent and many of my clients tell me  
6 more like 75 or 80 percent of these are default judgment  
7 cases; and so our members wouldn't be able to meet the  
8 burden of proof at the default judgment hearing because  
9 they won't be able to provide a copy of one of these types  
10 of original creditor records at the time of the default  
11 judgment hearings.

12           Why is that? Well, a couple of reasons. We  
13 all know now in recent years with bank mergers,  
14 acquisitions, failures, and closing the original creditors  
15 aren't even in existence. So to be able to obtain  
16 original creditors' documents in those instances is often  
17 difficult. In addition, under the Federal laws that  
18 govern record retention such as Truth In Lending Act and  
19 the Equal Credit Opportunity Act the documents are  
20 typically required to be obtained for about two years or  
21 25 months; and so in our industry when we're purchasing  
22 charged-off receivables we may be pursuing an account well  
23 within the statute of limitations perhaps for a credit  
24 card account, four years here in Texas; but it's well  
25 beyond that two years or 25 months that those documents

1 have had to be retained by the original creditor, and so  
2 it's just impractical and in some cases impossible for our  
3 member organizations to obtain those documents.

4           And then finally we have a concern about the  
5 requirement of an original creditor affidavit that's also  
6 in the default judgment pleading -- or default judgment  
7 rule as proposed. Same issue, I mean, sometimes you just  
8 don't have access to the original creditor anymore to get  
9 an original creditor affidavit to authenticate the  
10 documents that you can't get, but also in this case the  
11 types of information that are being required to be placed  
12 in that affidavit are not the type of -- it's not the type  
13 of data that the banks are willing to offer, and there  
14 isn't currently a Federal or state law to compel them to  
15 provide those affidavits nor is it typical in our business  
16 and industry operations that we have contractual  
17 obligations, where the banks have contractual obligations  
18 to provides us with that original creditor affidavit.

19           In the alternative what we would request is  
20 that the proposed rules be changed and that we offer an  
21 affidavit from the current creditor from the assignee and  
22 that that be recognized as reliable, as relying on the  
23 original creditor's records, and is incorporated in the  
24 current assignee -- or creditor's business records. So  
25 these are the concerns that our organization has with

1 respect to the proposed rules changes for debt claim  
2 cases. We thank you very much for your attention and for  
3 inviting me to speak with you today. Thank you.

4 PROFESSOR HOFFMAN: Chip, is there a place  
5 for questions while they're here if there's extra time or  
6 do you not --

7 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: No, we'll take questions,  
8 especially since Justice Hecht has one.

9 HONORABLE NATHAN HECHT: How many of default  
10 judgments are ultimately collected, any idea?

11 MS. BAXTER: I don't have that statistic,  
12 I'm sorry.

13 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Lonny, did you have a  
14 question?

15 MS. BAXTER: Yes. Oh, I'm sorry.

16 PROFESSOR HOFFMAN: What is the alternative  
17 -- do you have alternative language that you've proposed  
18 for 578 or do you just not like the idea of attaching  
19 anything?

20 MS. BAXTER: No, we very much like the idea  
21 of attaching current creditor or current assignee  
22 affidavit, but we do have proposed rules, and those were  
23 drafted by the Texas Creditor's Bar, and I think they're  
24 in your packet as well, but we support the alternative  
25 language that they drafted.

1                   PROFESSOR HOFFMAN: And the other thought is  
2 the language in 578. It seems like it says, "The  
3 following documents may be attached." What's your concern  
4 about that language?

5                   MS. BAXTER: Well, if you read it in total  
6 it's a requirement that in order to obtain the default  
7 judgment it's one of --

8                   MR. MUNZINGER: Could you speak up?

9                   MR. TUCKER: That's only to receive a  
10 default judgment, though, without a hearing. (e) says  
11 that if they don't file, if the creditor does not file  
12 those documents, then the case will proceed under 525(c),  
13 which means the plaintiff would have to appear before the  
14 court and offer evidence. So basically what the task  
15 force was trying to do was say if you have this set of  
16 evidence we're going to treat this as so credible that  
17 we're not going to make you show up for the hearing,  
18 because generally creditors are hopeful to do that because  
19 that's less expensive and less time-consuming, and we  
20 totally understand that desire, but if you are unable to  
21 have those documents, (d) allows you to receive a default  
22 judgment by appearing in court and putting on evidence  
23 that the judge feels proves up your claim.

24                   MS. BAXTER: So the proposed Rules 578,  
25 there's an (a) and there's a (b), and it was our

1 understanding that (b) had the documentation requirement  
2 and alternative (a), (b) or (c) -- or (1), (2), (3),  
3 excuse me, that would apply in cases where there was a  
4 default judgment with a hearing because (a) was a default  
5 judgment without a hearing.

6 MR. TUCKER: I know, and I don't think  
7 that's the intent of the --

8 MS. BAXTER: Okay.

9 MR. TUCKER: -- committee. I think our  
10 intent was (b) clarifies what the documents in (a) must  
11 look like to support a default judgment with no hearing.

12 MS. BAXTER: Well, that's helpful.

13 MR. TUCKER: And (d) says, look, if you  
14 don't have these -- because of the practical  
15 considerations that we definitely understood, if you don't  
16 have those documents, of course, we need to give you some  
17 other alternative way to recover. It's just going to now  
18 require a hearing so the judge can weigh that evidence and  
19 take a look at what you have rather than just rely on it  
20 on its face, and obviously, I'm sure most of you -- many  
21 of you are aware, we discussed the issue of the Simeon  
22 court versus the *Midland vs. Martinez* Credit Management,  
23 which discusses are -- is an assignee's affidavit  
24 sufficient to prove up the business records. Say Bank of  
25 America sells their credit card debt to Unifund.

1 Can Unifund submit a affidavit to prove up Bank of  
2 America's records, and --

3 MS. BAXTER: I would say yes.

4 MR. TUCKER: So you would say yes and the  
5 Simeon court agrees with you.

6 MS. BAXTER: Under Simeon, yeah. Uh-huh.

7 MR. TUCKER: And the *Midland Credit*  
8 *Management vs. Martinez* court would say no, and the task  
9 force preferred the Midland -- we kind of disagreed with  
10 the logic a little bit on Simeon just because it's  
11 difficult in our opinion for Unifund to say that Bank of  
12 America -- how their business records were kept because  
13 they don't have personal knowledge of that, so that was  
14 the mentality of the task force at least in establishing  
15 that as the baseline rule.

16 HONORABLE RUSS CASEY: May I speak real  
17 quick --

18 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Certainly.

19 HONORABLE RUSS CASEY: -- in regards to  
20 this? Okay. The basis for this comes out of the  
21 legislation that we needed to provide rules for these  
22 types of cases. I think the -- it is my feeling that the  
23 reason that it is in the legislation was because these  
24 types of cases were specifically barred from small claims  
25 cases under Chapter 28. When the committee was

1 considering the -- I think that the committee felt that  
2 the intent of the law was that these sort of cases need a  
3 special consideration, especially since we're basically  
4 offering under very limited Rules of Evidence in regards  
5 to that, and so the committee tried to put together like a  
6 laundry list, if you will, of what we felt may be  
7 important documents.

8           She made some very strong concerns, and we  
9 understand those. Our thinking was that a lot of these  
10 are based upon breach of contract, a breach of contract  
11 based upon laws of another state, with absolutely no copy  
12 of a contract or even that we had an operation under those  
13 guidelines. That's why we said, "This is what we're  
14 looking for," you know, and in Texas we have an 18 percent  
15 cap on interest. Credit cards usually get in another  
16 state so that they don't have that cap. There's very few  
17 credit cards that are actually operating under Texas law,  
18 but very few times do they even know what law they're  
19 operating under when they get to a debt buyer situation,  
20 because they were not provided with these sorts of  
21 situations.

22           She is saying about questions of denying  
23 them relief in the courts. That is a very strong concern.  
24 We do not want to lose their business. We appreciate  
25 their business from our courts, but at the same time there

1 is always the concurrent jurisdiction with the county  
2 court at law. If there is a situation where this  
3 particular case we can't operate under this, we can always  
4 file there and get our relief. Most of them prefer the  
5 justice court because we're fast and we're cheap, but  
6 we're not denying them relief by anything in here.

7 MR. TUCKER: And one other note just on how  
8 these documents -- the requirements would work.

9 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah, let's hold off on  
10 discussion about the rules until we get to the rules. If  
11 anybody has got questions of the speaker then let's ask  
12 the questions while they're here because everybody has got  
13 a schedule and some people may not have time to stay  
14 around. So, Justice Christopher, you have a question?

15 HONORABLE TRACY CHRISTOPHER: Yes, my  
16 question is what percentage of these types of cases are  
17 filed in JP court versus county and district court, if you  
18 know?

19 MS. BAXTER: Well, I don't know percentage  
20 and actual number, but I can tell you because of the  
21 10,000-dollar monetary limit most of my clients' claims  
22 are going to fall in small claims, and they have been as  
23 well as -- justice courts, excuse me, because consumer  
24 accounts generally are going to be in that range, you  
25 know, the mid-range somewhere there between 2,000 and



1 10,000.

2 HONORABLE TRACY CHRISTOPHER: And you choose  
3 to file there because it's cheaper and faster than county  
4 court or district court?

5 MS. BAXTER: For all of the above reasons.

6 MR. TUCKER: And just for the edification of  
7 everyone, right now they cannot file in small claims  
8 court --

9 MS. BAXTER: Right.

10 MR. TUCKER: -- because assignees,  
11 collection agencies or agents, or people who lend money at  
12 interest can't file in small claims, so they currently  
13 would be under the justice court rules, meaning the  
14 standard Rules of Procedure and Evidence currently apply  
15 to those cases.

16 MS. BAXTER: That's correct.

17 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Any other  
18 questions? Yes, Justice Brown.

19 HONORABLE HARVEY BROWN: We've been talking  
20 about some of the general rules this morning. Did your  
21 organization have any discussion or points on the rules  
22 we've talked about so far that we should know about?

23 MS. BAXTER: No, no other ones. Thank you.

24 MR. JEFFERSON: Am I understanding these  
25 cases are not in JP court now?

1 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Not in small claims  
2 court.

3 MR. JEFFERSON: Not in small claims.

4 HONORABLE TRACY CHRISTOPHER: Not in small  
5 claims.

6 MS. BAXTER: They are not in small claims,  
7 but they are in --

8 MR. JEFFERSON: They are in JP court.  
9 They're not in small claims court.

10 MS. BAXTER: That's correct.

11 MR. JEFFERSON: The problem is consolidating  
12 and trying to figure out how they're going to happen while  
13 you're --

14 MS. BAXTER: Right, and having different  
15 pleading and default judgment standards and between the  
16 trial and the county courts or district and county courts  
17 versus the justice courts.

18 MR. JEFFERSON: And so Justice Christopher's  
19 question to you about the percentage of cases being filed,  
20 I understood your response to say if these rules are  
21 enacted your clients will file these cases in the  
22 consolidated JP court?

23 MS. BAXTER: Two things probably likely will  
24 happen as we've seen similar things happen in other states  
25 with similar types of rules and similar impact, and that's

1 a rush to the courthouse before the rules are actually  
2 implemented because the documentation requirements right  
3 now aren't there or the affidavit requirement isn't there,  
4 but the other thing is absolutely there will be a shift,  
5 and those cases will more likely to be brought in the  
6 district and county courts rather than in justice courts  
7 if the proposed rules remain as is.

8 MR. JEFFERSON: But there are statistics out  
9 there now about the experience of these kinds of cases in  
10 JP court that we could look to to see what percentage  
11 result in default, what percentage are appealed.

12 MS. BAXTER: Yes

13 MR. JEFFERSON: That sort of thing.

14 MS. BAXTER: Yes.

15 MR. JEFFERSON: What percentage are  
16 answered.

17 MS. BAXTER: Yes. Yes.

18 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Justice Moseley.

19 MS. BAXTER: If that would be helpful for  
20 the committee we could develop that.

21 HONORABLE JAMES MOSELEY: This is a  
22 question, and it's directed to y'all. I wanted to ask it  
23 while ago while you were still at the podium, but it seems  
24 to be something that may be relevant to some of the other  
25 people coming up also, and as you mentioned that based on

1 your reading of the statute it was the committee's view  
2 that these types of cases needed to be handled differently  
3 or at least the Legislature thought they ought to be  
4 handled differently. Without going line by line, could  
5 you, again, indicate what provisions of the statute  
6 support -- or where would I go to look that up?

7 MR. TUCKER: To show that they wanted  
8 special rules or what they wanted the special rules to be?

9 HONORABLE JAMES MOSELEY: Well, some of  
10 both.

11 MR. TUCKER: Yeah, the Legislature didn't  
12 really give explicit guidance on what they want the  
13 special debt claims rules to be. It just says that "The  
14 rules of the Supreme Court must provide specific  
15 procedures for an action by an assignee of a claim or  
16 other person seeking to bring an action on an assigned  
17 claim; or (2), a person who primarily engaged in the  
18 business of lending money at interest; or (3), a  
19 collection agency or collection agent." Those are all  
20 current plaintiffs that are barred from bringing cases in  
21 small claims court. So as Judge Casey mentioned, our  
22 thought process was, you know, these people already  
23 couldn't file in small claims as it exists. They have to  
24 file in the more complicated justice court.

25 HONORABLE JAMES MOSELEY: Under -- currently

1 under the rules --

2 MR. TUCKER: Under the current rules, yes,  
3 sir.

4 HONORABLE JAMES MOSELEY: -- including the  
5 Rules of Procedure and Rules of Evidence.

6 MR. TUCKER: That's right. And so our  
7 thought process was that we interpreted that to mean they  
8 probably have already previously decided these cases  
9 aren't appropriate for the free for all type of small  
10 claims and we need some more guidance on what these --  
11 what the procedure and evidence requirements in these  
12 cases should be.

13 HONORABLE RUSS CASEY: And to kind of get  
14 back to your -- I don't have exact figures, but I can tell  
15 you a vast number of these cases, as in over 80 percent,  
16 are defaulted.

17 MR. TUCKER: Yeah.

18 HONORABLE RUSS CASEY: And of those that  
19 answered, the majority of those that answer are not  
20 contesting the claim. They may just understand where the  
21 amount came from, but they're basically, "I owe them  
22 money," you know, and they want to work something out. It  
23 is actually a very small percentage of these types of  
24 cases that are actually -- actually adjudicated at trial.

25 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Justice Gray. Question?

1 HONORABLE TOM GRAY: To the speaker.

2 MS. BAXTER: Yes, sir.

3 HONORABLE TOM GRAY: You indicated that this  
4 was going to be a problem because the data had not been  
5 captured on these claims that are currently in the system.  
6 Is that going to be a temporary hiccup if these rules were  
7 passed as they have been proposed and that the banks and  
8 the credit card companies that are making these loans  
9 originally will start capturing and maintaining that data,  
10 and if so, how long of a time period are we talking about  
11 before they catch up?

12 MS. BAXTER: Well, my expectation is the  
13 most recent legislation, which would have impacted this  
14 type of issue and this type of data was the Credit Card  
15 Act of 2009 and the subsequent stay or implementation of  
16 that, and to my knowledge there was nothing in that that  
17 would have changed or added an additional requirement to  
18 retain these particular types of information or data that  
19 would be in this requirement, so I don't think there would  
20 be a change in bank practices or the industry generally to  
21 change and expect that that data would be available at  
22 some point in the future.

23 HONORABLE TOM GRAY: And that would be  
24 because they just don't want to adapt their system to the  
25 Texas collection model?

1 MS. BAXTER: Well, currently because of the  
2 restriction on remedies available to creditors in Texas,  
3 Texas accounts generally are valued at the very bottom of  
4 all states, I would be quite frank with this committee,  
5 and so in a portfolio when you have an additional  
6 encumbrance such as these types of pleading rules or  
7 documentation rules then the value of the portfolio in the  
8 market is going to drop or at least that portion of the  
9 Texas accounts, and I don't know that the banks have  
10 responded on a state-by-state basis when they see changes  
11 like that to change their entire system to go back and  
12 capture data that they may have in different parts of  
13 their systems or to start retaining data just to be  
14 responsive to the needs that have developed --

15 HONORABLE TOM GRAY: So what you're saying  
16 is Texas would be creating an even higher bar for the  
17 original loans, and therefore, the Texas collections that  
18 were in this or the Texas debt that was in these  
19 portfolios would be valued even less.

20 MS. BAXTER: Absolutely. Yes, sir.

21 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Robert.

22 MR. LEVY: Getting back to the pleading  
23 requirements, isn't one of the reasons, though, for this  
24 defendant's name and original address is so that you can  
25 address mistakes at -- that if you're suing me from

1 Michigan that I say -- I can then look at that and say  
2 "That's not me. That's the wrong Robert Levy."

3 MS. BAXTER: Absolutely. If, in fact, that  
4 were an issue, that identity were an issue. In fact,  
5 those of us who practice in this area know that's  
6 generally not -- they're not contested, but more  
7 importantly, that could be something that's developed as a  
8 fact issue in the case going forward, but we don't think  
9 it should be required at the initial petition.

10 MR. LEVY: But how do I know if that's --  
11 you know, if it's easy to identify that as a mistake based  
12 upon the identity in question, but if you don't put the  
13 name and my address in there, I don't -- I don't know if  
14 it's clearly a mistake or not. It's much harder for me  
15 and then I've got to work through tracking it down.

16 MS. BAXTER: Well, the rule as currently  
17 drafted just says "the address as appears in the original  
18 creditor's records." It's not even clear if it's the  
19 first address upon application, the last known best  
20 address, the address that the statements were sent to, so  
21 we have that vagary right there to deal with, but really  
22 what happens in the industry is many times the banks will  
23 transfer the electronic data with blanks in address spaces  
24 where they have reason to believe that whatever address  
25 they had on file was a bad address. In fact, they don't



1 want the liability of passing on a bad address so that  
2 data is omitted intentionally, and then there's a record  
3 saying they're giving you the best information they have,  
4 and it's your obligation to then pursue through third  
5 party data sources the current correct address of that  
6 consumer.

7 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Marcy.

8 MS. GREER: When I understood your original  
9 chilling argument you were premising that on the fact that  
10 you couldn't get a default judgment in this court; is that  
11 correct?

12 HONORABLE TRACY CHRISTOPHER: We can't hear  
13 you.

14 MR. MUNZINGER: We can't hear you.

15 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Marcy, speak up.

16 MS. GREER: Sorry. When you were discussing  
17 the chilling effect originally, you were thinking you  
18 couldn't get a default judgment at all in this -- under  
19 this court procedure; is that correct?

20 MS. BAXTER: Yes, that's correct.

21 MS. GREER: If the rule actually says, well,  
22 you can't get it without a hearing, does that have a  
23 substantially lessened chilling effect?

24 MS. BAXTER: Well, there's still a  
25 requirement to have an original creditor affidavit even

1 with default judgment hearing, am I correct, if that was  
2 the intention of the task force?

3 MR. TUCKER: If you're wanting to -- yes, if  
4 you're wanting to prove up the original creditor's  
5 business records, you would need an affidavit with someone  
6 of personal knowledge of those business records.

7 MS. BAXTER: So I think the net effect would  
8 be the same, and our position is that we would seek to  
9 modify both of those provisions, the documentation  
10 requirement and the original creditor affidavit  
11 requirement.

12 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Justice Moseley.

13 HONORABLE JAMES MOSELEY: How much of the  
14 collection work in this area is done on a pure contingent  
15 basis?

16 MS. BAXTER: I don't know that I have actual  
17 statistics for that --

18 HONORABLE JAMES MOSELEY: Ballpark.

19 MS. BAXTER: -- but if you're referring to  
20 the placements with collection firms, generally it's done  
21 on a contingent basis, so all of that activity.

22 HONORABLE JAMES MOSELEY: What -- and my  
23 follow-up question is if the Supreme Court were to go with  
24 something like what's currently proposed --

25 MS. BAXTER: Yes.

1 HONORABLE JAMES MOSELEY: -- either with  
2 default with additional documentation or hearing with  
3 lesser documentation, roughly what kind of costs,  
4 additional costs, are going to be imposed as a result of  
5 that change in the rule?

6 MS. BAXTER: As a matter of fact, I'm going  
7 to defer that response because we do have another speaker  
8 here today that's with the Texas Creditor's Bar, and he's  
9 probably in a better position to respond to that because  
10 his membership is composed with Texas attorneys that deal  
11 with that very issue. So and are there other questions?

12 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Thanks very much, Trish.

13 MS. BAXTER: Thank you very much. I  
14 appreciate it.

15 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: All right. Who's next?

16 MR. SCOTT: I guess I am.

17 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Great.

18 MR. SCOTT: Michael Scott appearing on  
19 behalf of the Texas Creditor's Bar, and I have an iPhone  
20 app also and hopefully mine will run a little bit --

21 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Well, you're 7.3 into it.

22 MR. SCOTT: Can I pick up the eight and a  
23 half minutes from the first guy? All right. Justice  
24 Hecht, Justices of the Court, and Chairman Babcock and  
25 members of the committee, my name is Michael Scott, and

1 I'm the President-Elect of the Texas Creditor's Bar  
2 Association. It's an association representing collection  
3 attorneys in Texas. We do most of our work in consumer  
4 cases. We do a substantial amount of that work in justice  
5 courts, and so the rules that are before this committee  
6 today are extremely relevant to our practice and our cause  
7 of concern. Just to give you a sense of the Texas  
8 Creditor's Bar Association, our clients tend to be  
9 national banks. About two-thirds of our business is a  
10 national bank business, Bank of America, Capital One Bank,  
11 Discover Card, Citibank. Chase Bank hasn't been doing any  
12 collection work for the last year and a half, so we won't  
13 put them on the list, and then the other third of our  
14 business is related to debt purchasers, people who acquire  
15 accounts, as Trish was talking about, from original  
16 issuers and then pursue the collection of those accounts  
17 on their own behalf.

18 I'd like to express my appreciation to the  
19 committee for allowing me the opportunity to speak, and  
20 I'd also like to express my appreciation to Judge Casey  
21 and to the task force. Even though I may be critical of a  
22 couple of rules here today, I want this committee to  
23 understand that there was a very interactive involvement  
24 between our organization and the task force. They kept us  
25 in the loop. They allowed us to make comments on the

1 proposed rules as they were being developed, and the whole  
2 project, which was Herculean in nature, was conducted  
3 above board and with our participation.

4           To give you a little sense of what a  
5 collection law firm in Texas is, my law firm has 80  
6 employees, eight of them are attorneys, three of them are  
7 compliance officers that their whole job is to make sure  
8 we stay in the straight and narrow. We have over the last  
9 five years filed lawsuits in probably 700 of the justice  
10 courts. We file about 2,000 lawsuits a month, and it  
11 keeps us pretty busy. Firms with our organization file  
12 somewhere in between 100, 150,000 lawsuit as year. 85  
13 percent of those occur in justice courts, is the best  
14 estimate that we have, to answer one of the questions that  
15 was asked earlier. In total our firms will advance on  
16 behalf of their clients some five to seven million dollars  
17 worth of filing fees and some eight to ten million dollars  
18 worth of service of process fees.

19           My purpose here today is to address mainly  
20 Rule 578, the rule dealing with default judgment. I wish  
21 to give the committee here a perspective of what the  
22 effect of that rule is in the practical world in which we  
23 live, to talk to the committee about the legal  
24 underpinnings of the proposed rule and whether those legal  
25 underpinnings are justified, and then finally to suggest

1 to this body and to the Supreme Court another way, a  
2 different rule that I think more comports with the  
3 expectations of the Legislature and with the needs of the  
4 Court, but before I do that I need to give you a  
5 perspective of what the credit industry is all about.

6           According to the Federal Reserve, in 2010  
7 there were 58.6 billion credit and debit card transactions  
8 in the United States. 58.6 billion. About 15 percent of  
9 those occur in Texas, 10 to 15 percent. About half of  
10 those are credit card transactions. The number is  
11 actually 45 percent, but if we step back and we say how  
12 many credit card transactions occur in Texas today, the  
13 answer is about 10 million credit card transactions today.  
14 Four percent of those will default. That's 400,000  
15 transactions today will ultimately default and not be paid  
16 by the consumer to the credit grantor in exchange for the  
17 services or monies provided. These banks have various  
18 ways of dealing with that, whether they have charge-off  
19 portfolios or whether they sell them or whether they try  
20 to collect them themselves. If they try to collect them  
21 themselves or if they sell them to a debt purchaser who  
22 seeks to collect them through a legal channel then those  
23 cases generally end up in justice court because that's  
24 where these cases belong. They're 4,000-dollar cases.  
25 They don't belong in county court. They don't belong in

1 district court. Even though there might be concurrent  
2 jurisdiction, they don't belong there. They belong in  
3 courts of regular daily practice, which is what justice  
4 courts are.

5           It's kind of quaint to think about justice  
6 courts. It's the one-on-one dispute. You know, "You took  
7 my TV, you owe it back," type of thing, but they are also  
8 the courts that handle the transactions of life. Today  
9 the credit card cases are 150,000 a year. Other states  
10 who have exactly the same issue before them that Texas has  
11 before it have moved their jurisdictional limits up as  
12 high as \$25,000. Their courts of nonrecord have  
13 jurisdictional limits of \$25,000, and you can bet that the  
14 Legislature is going to be confronted with this issue over  
15 the next sessions, and so the rules that we're talking  
16 about today will soon become the rules that affect much  
17 larger claims. So the challenge for the justice courts  
18 and the challenge for the Supreme Court and the challenge  
19 for collection law firms is how to deal with 100,000 cases  
20 a year and to do so efficiently, fairly, and  
21 inexpensively. I was trying to remember the magic three  
22 words, but they're on the next page.

23           So by filing a collection case I'm going to  
24 serve about 80 percent of the people. 20 percent I'm not  
25 going to be able to get service on. So of the 80 percent

1 that I serve, somewhere between 25 and 30 percent of them  
2 are going to answer the lawsuit. That's our experience,  
3 and actually the number has been creeping up over the last  
4 couple of years, but let's say it's 25 percent. So of the  
5 hundred cases I filed, 80 I got served, 20 answered, and  
6 60 are sitting there in this limbo period. It's time for  
7 the answer, nobody has shown up. There is a continuation  
8 of a theme we see in debt collection, which is nobody is  
9 here to answer the phone or to respond to the letter. Now  
10 they're not responding to the lawsuit. So what do we do  
11 now? What do we do with 60 cases out of a hundred or  
12 60,000 cases out of 100,000 cases, and we've got to get  
13 through a prove-up hearing? We've got to get a default  
14 and get through a prove-up hearing.

15               Now, 578 is the mechanism by which the task  
16 force suggested that we do that. I'm here to say that  
17 that's problematic because of exactly the issues that  
18 Trish identified earlier, which is that these documents  
19 are not readily available, the banks are reluctant to sign  
20 affidavits, and especially if that affidavit has to start  
21 testifying to multiple stages of documents, and so the  
22 whole default judgment on submission proposed by the rule  
23 doesn't really happen. So what we've now done is if we  
24 adopt the rule as currently drafted these 60,000 cases are  
25 not going to be defaulted on submission. They're all



1 going to be set for trial. We're going to pull attorneys  
2 down to do this sort of strange dance in the courtroom  
3 where we're chit-chatting while we're handing documents  
4 back and forth.

5           One of my main concerns about the effect of  
6 the rule is that those sections that deal with submission,  
7 that say, well, if you want to fast track this thing,  
8 well, let's just get the following documents, the  
9 application, the terms and conditions, the statement that  
10 shows the balance activity on the account. Let's get all  
11 of those that -- the justice courts are simple beasts.  
12 They understand simple rules, and if you tell them that's  
13 what you need to prove a claim, guess what, that's what  
14 you need to prove every claim. These rules of submission  
15 will become rules of practice for every case that is  
16 before the court, and I've completely skipped my outline,  
17 so I'm in trouble, but --

18           CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: You're also at eight  
19 minutes.

20           MR. SCOTT: I'm at 7:45, sir. These cases  
21 have defaulted. What are we to do? We're to prove them  
22 up. That's all we're to do. The Supreme Court says that  
23 if somebody fails to answer a lawsuit the only issue  
24 before the court is the amount of unliquidated damages.  
25 The question is, is what about Rule 578 goes to

1 unliquidated damages at all? It doesn't. It goes to  
2 liability. It goes to satisfying the curiosity of the  
3 court that really the bank is entitled to this. We site  
4 in the booklet that we produced -- we provide the Supreme  
5 Court's decision in *Texas Commerce Bank vs. Gnu*. We  
6 provide the damage affidavit from *Texas Commerce Bank vs.*  
7 *Gnu* to simply say there is a -- a damage affidavit doesn't  
8 have to say a whole lot. It only has to say that I've  
9 reviewed the records of the business and according to  
10 those records the amount owed is X.

11 I would suggest that if we adopt 578 as  
12 drafted that from sort of a 10,000-foot view that what  
13 you're essentially going to do is you're going to create  
14 sort of two senses of the rules in Texas. This is how you  
15 get a default in county and district court. I can bring a  
16 simple affidavit in, I can get a default judgment, but  
17 down in county court it's a whole new -- whole different  
18 dance, and I don't know that there's a reason to do that.  
19 We just need to get these 60,000 cases out of the  
20 pipeline. We need to do it and ensure fairness. We need  
21 to make sure that the plaintiff is held to their burden,  
22 but we don't need to do it by rewriting the laws of the  
23 State of Texas.

24 The -- I believe that we've submitted a  
25 letter -- many of you have seen it -- that sort of goes

1 through and challenges the various elements of the rule.  
2 There was a reference earlier to Simeon. There is  
3 certainly a dispute -- there is certainly a disagreement  
4 in Texas over how a third party record could be proved up  
5 in a legal proceeding. The key about Simeon is that this  
6 is a trial hearsay exception decision. This is not a  
7 prove-up decision. The Supreme Court says that at  
8 prove-up it is not the job of the court to ask whether  
9 this is hearsay or not. They simply look at the basis of  
10 the affidavit to determine whether the person making the  
11 testimony of the affidavit was capable of testifying. So  
12 Babcock is going to hook me off this podium here in  
13 about --

14 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Even by your clock.

15 MR. SCOTT: So the five second ask is this:  
16 Tab B, section B in the booklet, has two proposed rules;  
17 one a pleading rule, one a default judgment rule. We  
18 would ask you to take a look at that. We think that the  
19 language of that rule more comports with the legislative  
20 intent and accomplishes what prove-up default judgment  
21 rule should accomplish, and we would respectfully ask you  
22 to consider those rules.

23 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Thanks. Questions?  
24 Yeah, Justice Gray.

25 HONORABLE TOM GRAY: You made it clear that

1 the task force worked with you-all on this. Was there a  
2 representative from your industry as such on the task  
3 force?

4 MR. SCOTT: I've always been told to answer  
5 questions quickly. The answer is no. Although, they took  
6 a lot of suggestions from us, and, in fact, everything in  
7 the last tab of the book, which says "Resource  
8 Information," is communications that we had with the task  
9 force, proposed rules, responses to proposed rules. They  
10 were very open, but there was none of our members sitting  
11 on the task force, no.

12 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Justice Bland.

13 HONORABLE JANE BLAND: Your criticism of  
14 Rule 578 is that your clients or your members can't  
15 provide the information that Rule 78 requires to prove up  
16 the default. So my question to you is what do you propose  
17 to adduce as evidence to prove that the defendant has  
18 incurred the debt and that your client is the owner and  
19 holder of the debt that the defendant incurred? What  
20 other types of proof would you like to see in the rule  
21 that you believe would be sufficient evidence to prove  
22 those two things?

23 MR. SCOTT: All right. The -- in fact, the  
24 first proposal that we made to the task force with regards  
25 to the pleading requirements and default judgment

1 requirements.

2 HONORABLE JANE BLAND: I'm not talking about  
3 the pleading. I'm talking about proving up the default,  
4 the actual judgment.

5 MR. SCOTT: Right.

6 HONORABLE JANE BLAND: I understand your  
7 concerns about the pleading. I just want to know what of  
8 this -- because there's a list of things that you can use  
9 to prove up the debt and that the defendant incurred the  
10 debt and that you-all are the owner and holder of the debt  
11 and you're saying, "We can't provide that." What do you  
12 propose you provide?

13 MR. SCOTT: Well, I'm sorry. It's not that  
14 it can't be provided. It cannot be provided in the time  
15 frame contemplated by the filing of the petition --

16 HONORABLE JANE BLAND: Okay.

17 MR. SCOTT: -- and the moving of the case  
18 forward.

19 HONORABLE JANE BLAND: Right. So what  
20 alternative proof is missing? What kind of proof do you  
21 propose should be adequate to convince the judge to render  
22 the default?

23 MR. SCOTT: Typically we have an affidavit  
24 from a corporate representative of the holder of the debt  
25 testifying to the acquisition of the debt, the information

1 that they obtained from the predecessor at interest, there  
2 have been no subsequent payments on the account, and that  
3 the balance as of this date is X; and that that affidavit,  
4 because it is based upon information of paying through a  
5 business transaction and is relied upon by the businesses  
6 going forward and the conduct of its own business, that  
7 that -- it has sufficient credibility and sufficient  
8 weight to be able to establish the claim. And I think  
9 that the Simeon case, there are probably six or seven  
10 cases that have followed on in the First and Fourteenth,  
11 San Antonio, Beaumont, all address that issue of the  
12 corporation of information, relies upon that information.

13 HONORABLE JANE BLAND: So similar  
14 information, different affidavit. Is that the main  
15 problem, is that the person who is averring to all of this  
16 stuff is -- you would like to see it to be the current  
17 holder of the debt?

18 MR. SCOTT: Absolutely. Because --

19 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Other questions?

20 MR. SCOTT: If I may.

21 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah, sure.

22 MR. SCOTT: I apologize. Just informational  
23 for this body, things are very different out there than  
24 people think they are. The banks will not sign an  
25 affidavit to save their life. If you want wording change

1 in an affidavit it goes to a committee, and it's five  
2 months to get a word changed in an affidavit, and so  
3 things like business records affidavit banks take terribly  
4 seriously. They will not put one of their representatives  
5 out there to testify to documents unless they are very  
6 thorough in terms of reviewing them, and that's part of  
7 the reason why this rule is unworkable, because it assumes  
8 banks can do something that they will not do in today's  
9 day and age.

10 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah, Richard.

11 MR. MUNZINGER: You said that you're  
12 concerned that 25 percent more or less of the cases are  
13 the default cases. Well, that's what I understood you to  
14 say.

15 MR. SCOTT: 25 percent of the cases will  
16 answer, 75 percent of the cases will not answer.

17 MR. MUNZINGER: Will not answer. Let's look  
18 at a case where a party has answered and there is a trial.  
19 What must you prove to recover that is not included or  
20 rather is included in Rule 578? Is everything in Rule 578  
21 required for you to win a case that is contested?

22 MR. SCOTT: I don't know that everything  
23 is --

24 MR. MUNZINGER: What is not?

25 MR. SCOTT: Partly because one of the

1 theories of recovery in these cases is account stated --

2 MR. MUNZINGER: Okay. What is not?

3 MR. SCOTT: Well, in an account stated case,  
4 terms and conditions are not required, application is not  
5 required. Statement -- statement history to the debtor is  
6 required, and then in eight of the districts in Texas an  
7 affidavit from the original issuer is not required. And  
8 that's part of our concern is -- with the rule is that it  
9 adopts what is really a developing line of case law in  
10 Texas, and it sort of kills that line and says by process  
11 and procedure we will not let this line of case law to  
12 sort of come to fruition.

13 MR. MUNZINGER: So then if the rule were  
14 tailored to limit the requirements at a default hearing to  
15 what would be required in an adversary trial or a trial in  
16 front of a judge who is duty bound to develop the facts,  
17 that would be a rule your group could live with?

18 MR. SCOTT: Well, I'm going to push back on  
19 the question simply because this is default. This is not  
20 an adversary trial. There is no hearsay exception to  
21 overcome here. All I have to do is prove my damages. I  
22 have to prove the amount of my damages. They have  
23 confessed by their default that I have a claim. They  
24 confess that there is liability. All I have to do is  
25 prove a dollar amount at this point, so and that's part of



1 our problem with 578, is it really puts the court in the  
2 position -- the court and the Rules of Procedure in the  
3 position of being the attorney for the defendant, and  
4 that's a major shift as far as we're concerned because  
5 that's not what we see in the county and district courts.  
6 They say, "Of course they've defaulted, just tell me how  
7 much is owed."

8 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Justice Brown.

9 HONORABLE HARVEY BROWN: I understood from  
10 one of the letters from one of the groups that is aligned  
11 with you that you were in negotiations or discussions or  
12 agreement with Attorney General on how these lawsuits  
13 should be filed and what should be in them. Can you tell  
14 us a little bit about that?

15 MR. SCOTT: The tab -- it says, "Section A,  
16 Exhibit 1" in your booklet, is an agreed compliance  
17 document between one of the largest debt purchasers in the  
18 nation, the state Attorney General's office, and the  
19 Attorney General agreement with them said, okay, let's --  
20 we want to make sure that if you file a lawsuit you say  
21 certain things, you tell the person who the original  
22 credit card was. You don't just say, "Unifund vs. Smith,  
23 and we have an account." You say, "We bought that account  
24 from Citibank. We bought that account, and the account  
25 number was X, and when we bought the account from them the

1 balance was Y." You definitively lay out these factual  
2 assertions in your petition so the defendant properly  
3 understands who you are, because they don't know  
4 who Unifund is. They know who Citibank is or whoever the  
5 original creditor was.

6           And then another issue that the state  
7 Attorney General wanted to make sure is that if you're  
8 going to sign a damage affidavit that you do it based upon  
9 the information you receive from the original issuer. You  
10 review that, you have legal professionals involved, you  
11 rule out only on your business records, you certify that  
12 you've matched it up, and then you sign it in front of a  
13 notary. A lot of it is process, but one of the issues  
14 that we were trying to underscore is that -- is that as  
15 far as the state Attorney General is concerned, their  
16 Office of Consumer Protection Division, that it is  
17 acceptable for that debt buyer to look at its own business  
18 records for the purpose of determining what the balance  
19 owed on the account is.

20           CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Judge Yelenosky,  
21 then Frank.

22           HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: You said  
23 something that was interesting. As a district judge I've  
24 dealt with the mortgage crisis, not with the debt crisis,  
25 but you said that this rule asks you to do or have banks

1 do something they won't do. First of all, I'm glad to  
2 hear banks are refusing to do certain things that they did  
3 before that we were seeing in the mortgage crisis, but  
4 without getting into particulars, if the banks are being  
5 asked to do something they won't do, isn't that a red  
6 flag? Doesn't that mean they're unwilling to attest to  
7 something that I as a judge might want them to attest to?

8 MR. SCOTT: I would say "no" to the  
9 question, and here's why. It's not that banks are  
10 reluctant to do that. They just see no -- banks have  
11 become very self-preservational right now and very  
12 brand-oriented. They don't see any value in that  
13 affidavit to them, and they have the Office of Comptroller  
14 of Currency, they have the Consumer Financial Protection  
15 Bureau looking over their shoulder checking everything  
16 they do, and so why would I spend time signing an  
17 affidavit when the only value to that -- I have zero value  
18 to me and only exposure if one of these regulatory bodies  
19 thinks that I didn't quite do it the right way.

20 The Consumer Financial Protection Bureau  
21 just released its audit parameters for collection agencies  
22 and collection firms. It's an audit manual of 802 pages.  
23 The members of our association and the members of Ms.  
24 Baxter's association are preparing for this. They will be  
25 here. They will come in, and we will be regulated just

1 like the Federal banks are regulated, and so for somebody  
2 like B of A to be asked under those current circumstances,  
3 to just "Oh, could you sign this," they're not going to do  
4 it.

5 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Frank.

6 MR. GILSTRAP: You're saying the banks don't  
7 have any incentive. Well, maybe the incentive is they can  
8 get more money for their debt. I mean, what you're saying  
9 is, "Well, we want to get a lot of money for our debt, but  
10 we don't want to prove it up," I mean, so "Therefore,  
11 courts, you need to solve our problem." It seems to me  
12 the problem is with the banks. If they want more money,  
13 they've got to prove it.

14 MR. SCOTT: Well, and there was a question  
15 earlier about the time, the implementation. Time  
16 implementations is about two years in this industry, so if  
17 the banks see that all these states are making these  
18 requirements they will then start making the business  
19 decisions about whether to meet the requirements or to  
20 forego the recovery and pass off the loss that they could  
21 have, you know, recovered to other -- you know, to other  
22 aspects of their business. It's certainly reasonable to  
23 say, you know, "Here's the rules and that's the way that  
24 it's going to be, and come on, boys, you've just got to  
25 step up and do it that way." Texas is, as Ms. Baxter

1 indicated, sort of on the low end of the list of their  
2 priorities, and so they would take note of it and if five  
3 other states joined in they might start putting it into  
4 their process.

5 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Bronson.

6 MR. TUCKER: Yeah, Mr. Scott, I had a  
7 question. I know at least one assignment company has kind  
8 of gotten around this issue by submitting a deposition on  
9 written questions to the bank, which is just the four  
10 questions of "These are the documents you gave. Will you  
11 answer the question that these were kept in the ordinary  
12 course of business, made by someone with personal  
13 knowledge," and that's what they're submitting to prove up  
14 those documents. Do you have thoughts about what the  
15 obstacle to using that method would be?

16 MR. SCOTT: Number one, clients don't  
17 generally -- we are generally precluded from involving our  
18 client in discovery devices, so for me to go back to B of  
19 A and say, "Well, I want to depose you" --

20 MR. TUCKER: As part of your contract.

21 MR. SCOTT: -- I'm not going to get to do  
22 that. I certainly understand their desire to do that  
23 because it sort of changes the evidentiary character of  
24 what was a business records affidavit with certain  
25 criteria on it to a deposition and sort of comes around

1 the edge of Simeon for courts that do not follow that  
2 reasoning.

3 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah, Buddy.

4 MR. LOW: I don't know anything about Rule  
5 185 on sworn account. Does that only apply to sale of  
6 goods? Does that -- doesn't apply in this situation where  
7 you can give a sworn account affidavit and that's all you  
8 had to give, unless they deny and then you get a default  
9 if they --

10 MR. SCOTT: And Mr. Tucker had spoken  
11 earlier a little bit about that. There's -- the courts of  
12 appeals sort of differ on whether a credit card can be  
13 brought as a sworn account. The general sense among the  
14 practitioners in this state is that it shouldn't be  
15 brought as a sworn account.

16 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: "Should," did you say?

17 MR. SCOTT: Should not, and it's not because  
18 we wouldn't like to do that. We would love to do that.  
19 The thing is, is that if I bring a suit on a sworn account  
20 in a court that does not recognize it as a sworn account,  
21 I have been -- committed a Fair Debt Collection Practice  
22 Act violation under Federal law because I attempted to  
23 characterize the nature of the claim differently than what  
24 it is. So out of an abundance of caution we don't come to  
25 the court with sworn accounts, even though there's

1 probably a pretty decent argument for it being a sworn  
2 accounts.

3 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Professor Dorsaneo.

4 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Sworn accounts used to  
5 be goods, wares, and merchandise, but the rule has been  
6 expanded many times, and the courts -- he's right, the  
7 courts are still confused about whether a stated account  
8 under a credit card --

9 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Well, you need to  
10 straighten them out.

11 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Huh?

12 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: You need to straighten  
13 them out.

14 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Well, I've written it  
15 all very clearly.

16 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: We have no doubt.

17 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Chapter 12.

18 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Justice Moseley.

19 HONORABLE JAMES MOSELEY: My question is the  
20 earlier one I asked, if we were to go with -- if the  
21 Supreme Court were to go with a rule like this, imposing  
22 additional costs, how much are we talking about in the  
23 context of this contingent?

24 MR. SCOTT: I'm glad you sort of cycled back  
25 around to that. I probably pay \$30,000 a month for

1 appearance counsel for prove-up circumstances. I pay  
2 another \$20,000 a month for other trials. It's a real  
3 cost issue for us, especially when it is largely a  
4 formality that we go through. We stand there, we hand  
5 documents over. Documents will be mailed to the court two  
6 weeks before, and now we're handing them, and there's  
7 really no reason for that information. Part of the  
8 purpose of these rules is to create an inexpensive avenue  
9 of resolution of these cases. This rule certainly doesn't  
10 accomplish -- as written doesn't accomplish that.

11 HONORABLE JAMES MOSELEY: How much, either  
12 percentage or dollars?

13 MR. SCOTT: Well, for my side of the  
14 industry, we're probably in the close to 60 to \$80,000 a  
15 month in additional costs just to -- just to go through  
16 the act for something that could be done essentially by  
17 mail.

18 Oh, one thing I do need to add, I apologize,  
19 but the suggestion that these cases can go to county court  
20 and district court, a 5,000-dollar credit card case isn't  
21 going to county court. The cost associated with it, the  
22 extra 200-dollar filing fee, no, you're living in the  
23 margin there in terms of whether there's any return on the  
24 monies expended in a case or not. So if these cases are  
25 denied access to the justice courts or effectively denied



1 through the operation of rule then these cases die for the  
2 most part.

3 MR. TUCKER: If I could just offer a little  
4 bit of a clarification on the default cost in the -- we  
5 clarified in the default judgment rule if you're going to  
6 have a default judgment hearing we added a provision,  
7 "With permission of the court, a party may appear at a  
8 hearing by means of telephone or electronic communication  
9 system" to try to address some of that.

10 MR. SCOTT: That's our great hope.

11 MR. TUCKER: Right, to try to address some  
12 of that issue, because we did recognize that could create  
13 an additional burden on appearing, so that's our thought  
14 process. Where it's solely on documents that are already  
15 submitted, hopefully they can appear telephonically or by  
16 electronic communication.

17 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Judge Estevez.

18 HONORABLE ANA ESTEVEZ: I do recognize that  
19 a lot of these you are not going to recover, but obviously  
20 you wouldn't be going through all of this if you weren't  
21 going to recover something, and so just to make the point  
22 if it costs you more and you had more attorney's fees then  
23 you get to recover more attorney's fees. You get  
24 attorney's fees and court costs, and I know some of it may  
25 not be part of the attorney's fees, but if the attorney is

1 going out to try to get the documentation then those are  
2 increased attorney's fees that they're entitled to under  
3 their contract, because it's usually in their contract on  
4 those credit card bills, you know. I mean, I give them  
5 attorney's fees every time I do a default, and for  
6 whatever reason, even though you claim you don't file  
7 them, I'm pretty sure you file quite a bit or someone with  
8 your name files at least 20 of them a week in my court.

9 MR. SCOTT: I select every one of them and I  
10 sign every petition and we won't --

11 HONORABLE ANA ESTEVEZ: Yeah, and at least  
12 20 a week in my court.

13 MR. SCOTT: -- ask for attorney's fees.  
14 It's based upon contingent recovery, so we do not turn  
15 around and bill our client for it, and the following banks  
16 at this point will prohibit collection of attorney's fees  
17 from the court: Bank of America, Discover Card, Chase  
18 Bank, Citibank, Capital One Bank. All of them have over  
19 the past year removed from their recovery policies  
20 attorney's fees, and most of them have removed  
21 post-charge-off interest. The cases that the courts will  
22 see going forward are going to be about the charge-off  
23 balance on the account and that balance loan. Bank of  
24 America routinely tries to shoot me when a judge grants  
25 statutory post-judgment interest. They said, "We don't

1 want interest." I said, "It's statutory."

2 HONORABLE ANA ESTEVEZ: Well, they may  
3 change their mind if you have to do more in your  
4 contracts, because obviously that's money that they can  
5 recover that they were paying you to do. It's there if  
6 you guys need it.

7 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Judge Evans.

8 HONORABLE DAVID EVANS: I'm not sure why the  
9 creditors have made the decision that they made in our  
10 district courts in Tarrant County, but they found it  
11 cost-effective to bring these suits under \$5,000 in the  
12 district court, and I assume they've calculated the filing  
13 fee in that regard, and we see a substantial number of  
14 these cases, and my understanding of the rulings of the  
15 courts thus far with regard to unobjected to hearsay is  
16 that it is thought -- it is probative, but it doesn't  
17 change the affidavit from being conclusionary or showing  
18 the adequate basis for the evidence that's supposed to  
19 come forward, and so I just have a lot of caution about  
20 the comments made today and some of the more well-briefed  
21 cases we're seeing are contested cases over credit cards  
22 where there is a debtor bar actively seeking clarification  
23 on these issues and joined by the creditor bar, so I'm not  
24 sure I can join in the conclusions of the speaker.

25 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Frank.

1 MR. GILSTRAP: In industrial terms let's  
2 suppose you're sitting there with a million dollars in  
3 judgments. What do you do with it? How do you collect  
4 it? How much do you get?

5 MR. SCOTT: I'm going to be -- we're going  
6 to let the economists put a number on that and --

7 THE REPORTER: Speak up, please.

8 MR. SCOTT: The value of a Texas judgment is  
9 one and a half cents on the dollar.

10 MR. GILSTRAP: And they're sold to somebody,  
11 they go to another secondary market?

12 MR. SCOTT: They can be sold to somebody.

13 MR. GILSTRAP: And who ultimately --  
14 somebody -- presumably one and a half percent of these  
15 people pay. How do they get -- do you get paid?

16 MR. SCOTT: If our firm is collecting on  
17 judgments, which is not something we do a lot of, but it's  
18 certainly something that the industry is pushing, then we  
19 are simply going to send them a letter once every six  
20 months and reach out and contact them. So many times when  
21 somebody defaults on a credit card, defaults or loses  
22 their car or something like that, what you're dealing  
23 with, you're not dealing with people who don't want to pay  
24 you. You're dealing with people who can't pay you, and so  
25 your possibility of recovery on that claim is not to just

1 hound them into the ground. That's not going to do any  
2 good. I can't make them have money. What I have to do is  
3 talk to them a year and a half from now, two years from  
4 now. Maybe they are in a position at that point to try to  
5 deal with some of their financial obligations, and our  
6 clients -- because the Texas judgments are so poor in  
7 terms of liquidation, our clients are very understanding  
8 about let's get this taken care of. So we typically have  
9 some chance of authority to get these matters solved.

10 MR. GILSTRAP: But it's worth more money  
11 with a judgment than just as a credit file when there's no  
12 judgment?

13 MR. SCOTT: The judgment converts the asset  
14 to one with a 10-year life as opposed to a four-year life,  
15 and the judgment is honestly is -- the judgment is my  
16 completion of my duty to the courts. I can't start a  
17 lawsuit without intending to go to judgment on it, and  
18 it's a completion of my duty to my client. In terms of a  
19 value to me, it has very little value.

20 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Michael, thank you  
21 very much. Appreciate it. All right.

22 MR. PENDERGRASS: Good afternoon, committee  
23 members. My name is Tod Pendergrass. I'm a certified  
24 process server.

25 HONORABLE TRACY CHRISTOPHER: I'm sorry, we

1 can't hear you down at this end.

2 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Let's start over again.

3 MR. PENDERGRASS: My name is Tod  
4 Pendergrass. I'm a certified process server. I have just  
5 a couple of quick comments on the rules that relate to  
6 service of process. Specifically the proposed rules are  
7 511, 512, 513, and 514 and then Rules 574 and 575.  
8 Specifically, Rule 512 regarding service of process in  
9 justice courts, I would just remind the committee that in  
10 1993 when this committee was formed one of the first  
11 recommendations it made to the Court was to simplify the  
12 Texas Rules of Civil Procedure, specifically to rely on  
13 the Federal Rules of Civil Procedure as a guide. There  
14 are currently at least 16 separate TRCP rules that deal  
15 with two issues involving what I do as a process server  
16 and that is who may serve and how to serve. It's  
17 understandable that many procedures in the justice courts  
18 differ from the district courts and county courts at law,  
19 but the issues of who may and how to serve are virtually  
20 identical and the physical act of serving process is  
21 actually identical. There is no difference between a JP  
22 citation and a district court citation when it comes to my  
23 job.

24 The only difference that immediately came to  
25 mind with regard to a separate set of rules for justice

1 courts was the defendant's time to answer. Currently it's  
2 the Monday following the expiration of 20 days in district  
3 and county and it's the expiration of 10 days in justice  
4 court. The only reason that's a concern to me is because  
5 my return must be on file at least 10 days before a  
6 default can be taken in the higher courts, and it must be  
7 on file at least three days before a default can be taken  
8 in the justice courts. Other than that I believe that all  
9 or nearly all of the aspects of who may serve and how to  
10 serve in those proposed rules that I've mentioned can be  
11 covered with one sentence.

12 I take your attention to Texas Rules of  
13 Civil Procedure, the current rule, rules relating to the  
14 service of garnishment, and you don't have to look there,  
15 but 663 says that "The writ of garnishment shall be served  
16 and return made as other citations," so that covers  
17 everything with regard to service on the garnishment, just  
18 matches what's already there for district and county  
19 courts. 663a begins "The defendant shall be served in any  
20 manner prescribed for service of citation," so I'm only  
21 suggesting that a sentence that read something like  
22 "Service on the defendant shall be made as prescribed by  
23 law or these rules for the service and return of citation  
24 in district and county courts at law."

25 Now, I added "and returned" because I think

1 that this sentence might literally cover all of those  
2 rules except for the answer date. The concept is taken  
3 from 663 and also in Rule 17 reads "Except where otherwise  
4 expressly provided by law or these rules." So, you know,  
5 this kind of concept is already in existence in the TRCP,  
6 and it would make all of these details about service the  
7 same as for district and county courts at law. By  
8 including the words -- let's see, I already said that,  
9 "and returns." More importantly, this simple addressing  
10 of all these issues with relation to service would not  
11 increase the disparity of all these different rules for  
12 all these different jurisdictions. It would definitely  
13 help reduce that disparity.

14           Also, I wanted to bring to the committee's  
15 attention, too, and I'll give you a guys a copy. I didn't  
16 submit it before I got here, but there was an error in  
17 Rule 536a about sub service, and I think that whether you  
18 guys go with your proposed rules or whether you do a one  
19 sentence easy fix, it's going to correct that  
20 long-standing error in rule -- it's in Rule 536, and I'll  
21 give you a letter on that. So that was just a side note  
22 that I wanted to mention for that.

23           Regarding Rules 511 and 513, Rule 511 under  
24 issuance and form of citation, this is different from what  
25 we're used to seeing for the form of citation Rule 99 for



1 county courts and district courts. There's a bold, when  
2 you get a citation, "You have been sued. You may employ  
3 an attorney." That's in bold. This kind of changes it  
4 up, and I think it would be inappropriate to tell a  
5 citizen, a defendant, what they can and cannot ignore. I  
6 mean, some people ignore service all the time because they  
7 want it to go to default. It's cheaper for them for it to  
8 go to default, but that aside, I think that it should be  
9 similar to what we already have in district and county  
10 courts for that required statement on the front of the  
11 citation. Instead of adding this language, the bold  
12 should be applied to "If you do not file an answer," et  
13 cetera, et cetera, "a default may be taken against you."  
14 That is adequate to make it apparent to the citizen that  
15 it is not in his or her best interest to ignore the  
16 citation.

17           And then lastly, Rule 513, there are --  
18 aside from what laws exist allowing any disinterested  
19 adult to serve certain kinds of citations, the sheriff,  
20 the constable, the clerk, a process server, which is  
21 disinterested in all, or a certified process server, Rule  
22 513 does not provide for just the disinterested adult  
23 that's appointed by request, so I think that just needs to  
24 be fixed. Unless anybody has any questions I just have  
25 one last statement about subpoenas.

1 MR. LEVY: I do.

2 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah, Robert.

3 MR. LEVY: I think your comments are very  
4 helpful. On the issue of notice, though, not knowing what  
5 the task force was thinking; but I can read into this the  
6 fact that we want to make sure that participants in these  
7 courts who are very intimidated by the legal system, don't  
8 understand their rights, and are almost assuredly not  
9 going to be able to hire a lawyer should know that they  
10 are allowed to go in without a lawyer and protect their  
11 rights; and the normal service of process is written by  
12 rule in a way that is hard for a layperson to understand,  
13 so I think this was designed to make it clearer.

14 MR. PENDERGRASS: Okay.

15 MR. LEVY: Do you object to that?

16 MR. PENDERGRASS: I just object to the  
17 disparity. I don't think that a defendant in the justice  
18 court cases should be treated any differently than a  
19 defendant in a district or county court case, so I think  
20 the notice to defendant should be the same for all  
21 jurisdictions, whatever it ends up being.

22 MR. LEVY: I think the idea is that, in  
23 fact, we do want to have a little difference --

24 MR. PENDERGRASS: Okay.

25 MR. LEVY: -- because these courts should be

1 more accessible. At least that's my understanding.

2 MR. TUCKER: I would agree, and I would say  
3 the Legislature has said we need to treat these people  
4 differently by putting that guideline that they need to be  
5 friendly to nonlegally trained people.

6 MR. PENDERGRASS: And so the cases that are  
7 filed on these 5,000-dollar cases but they're filed in  
8 district court, is the notice going to be pursuant to --  
9 see, the notice in that case would be pursuant to Rule 99.

10 MR. LEVY: Right.

11 MR. PENDERGRASS: So what -- the idea that  
12 you're saying for these lower level --

13 MR. LEVY: Well, some district courts don't  
14 have even that level of jurisdiction. I mean, in some  
15 cases a thousand-dollar case would have to be heard in a  
16 county court at law. That's because this is a more  
17 efficient process, but so hopefully the plaintiffs will be  
18 going there but also the defendants will know that they  
19 can protect themselves without a lawyer.

20 MR. PENDERGRASS: I would certainly leave  
21 the final decision up to you guys.

22 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Any other questions? Did  
23 you want to add something about the subpoena?

24 MR. PENDERGRASS: Just one little thing  
25 about subpoenas. I would just like to point out that

1 there's an inconsistency. Rule 176 for the service of  
2 subpoenas and the new proposed rule that is going to deal  
3 with subpoenas out of justice court can be served by any  
4 nonparty adult. That's been that way for a long time.  
5 It's the standard in Texas, the standard for the Federal  
6 rules, and I think that the committee just needs to be  
7 aware that we have this certification and all the wording  
8 about getting certified process servers and everything  
9 you'll serve if you're certified. That's got to be in the  
10 rule versus a disinterested adult, that's got to be in the  
11 rule. It's just a disparity that anyone can serve a  
12 subpoena if you're 18 and not a party, and you have these  
13 other requirements for service of citation. I'm just here  
14 to say that a process server, when I ring the doorbell,  
15 there's no difference between handing a person a citation  
16 or handing them a subpoena. The physical act of the job  
17 is exactly the same. That's all.

18 HONORABLE RUSS CASEY: I guess I don't  
19 understand that because we specifically say it's any other  
20 -- you're referring to Rule 506(1), and we have that "A  
21 subpoena may be served at any place within the State of  
22 Texas by any sheriff or constable of the State of Texas or  
23 any person who is not a party and is 18 years of age or  
24 older."

25 MR. PENDERGRASS: Yes. I'm just pointing

1 out the disparity.

2 MR. TUCKER: Yeah, I think what you're  
3 saying, right, if I could -- I think there's a  
4 misunderstanding. I think you're saying there is a  
5 disparity between subpoenas and citations that maybe the  
6 committee might want to consider limiting subpoenas to  
7 certified servers.

8 MR. PENDERGRASS: Just the opposite, that  
9 citations can be served -- I mean, you can be certified.  
10 That's one option, and you get statewide authority, it's  
11 great, but you can also be authorized on a blanket order  
12 or a county -- you know, a single order case-by-case, and  
13 you just have to be over 18 for that. So it's just --  
14 it's opposite ends. You have licensing for this citation,  
15 and you've got just over 18 for this citation, and  
16 subpoenas for this -- you know, over 18 for subpoenas as  
17 well. So there's just a disparity, and it's the same job.

18 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Thank you very much.  
19 We've got your letter --

20 MR. PENDERGRASS: Thank you.

21 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: -- and that will be  
22 posted on the website and distributed to the committee,  
23 and I should have said we also received today the booklet  
24 from the Texas Creditor's Bar Association, which will also  
25 be posted on the website and distributed to the committee.

1 Thanks very much today, Tod.

2 MR. PENDERGRASS: Thanks very much. Thank  
3 you for giving me time.

4 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Mary.

5 PROFESSOR SPECTOR: Thank you. I'm Mary  
6 Spector from the SMU Dedman School of Law. Can you hear  
7 me in the back? I teach a civil clinic where we represent  
8 some of the debtors that we've been talking about earlier  
9 today. I've also through that representation have taken a  
10 more academic look at the debt collection process in  
11 Texas, and I've shared some of that information with the  
12 committee in a letter sent late yesterday. Some of you  
13 may not have had a chance to see it, but I think it's been  
14 distributed. What we've heard that most of the -- and I'm  
15 going to speak only about the 577 and 578, the debt claim  
16 cases. Those are the cases that I've been most involved  
17 with over the last couple of years and the ones that I'm  
18 glad that the task force paid some attention to, and I  
19 know it wasn't your choice, it was the Legislature gave  
20 you that task, but that -- that what the task force has  
21 done, their proposals are very consistent with similar  
22 proposals that are being promulgated in other states.

23 Just this year the state of Maryland passed  
24 a set of small claims rules that look very much like the  
25 one proposed in the debt claim cases. Other jurisdictions

1 have done the same, and I think that one of the -- or  
2 many -- a major reason for those rule changes is the  
3 concern that so many of the cases result in a default  
4 judgment, that the courts are being used in a nonadversary  
5 way to obtain a judgment that becomes more valuable than  
6 an open debt account, and when the courts are entering the  
7 judgment I pay attention, and citizens pay attention to a  
8 judgment. They may not know that that's what happens when  
9 they don't show up. They may not know that even though  
10 they think this case doesn't involve them that they should  
11 show up, and that's what we hear from some debtors. "I  
12 don't know what this is about." "I didn't show up." We  
13 hear, "It's not me, I paid it." "They've been bothering  
14 me," those kinds of things.

15           Now, there are many, many ways to collect a  
16 debt, and going to a court is at the very end of the rope  
17 to turn the debt into a judgment, and so where we have the  
18 majority of defendants, of the debtors appearing or not  
19 appearing, and then if they appear, most of them are  
20 unrepresented, the idea that the judgment is supported by  
21 the kinds of evidence -- by the kind of pleading that the  
22 task force has asked or recommended be instituted and that  
23 a default judgment be supported on paper by the kind of  
24 evidence in Rule 578 helps in my mind to ensure that the  
25 judgment is a sound one, and that's very important because

1 that judgment with its long life will very likely show up  
2 on a credit report later down the road, and that may be  
3 the first time that a consumer learns that there was a  
4 judgment against them.

5           They may have received the service. They  
6 may have ignored it, but they may not know what the  
7 effect, and so when they see on a credit report that there  
8 is a judgment, that may be their very first time, and so  
9 knowing that it may be a few years down the road, I think  
10 that a debtor who admits that he or she owes some amount  
11 can at least have some confidence that the system that  
12 entered the judgment did so based on the kinds of evidence  
13 that are contained in the rule or in the proposed rule,  
14 and so I want to thank the task force for in general  
15 providing or proposing a set of rules that I think will go  
16 a long way to protecting the interests of all consumers  
17 and all Texans in the courts. I'm happy to answer some  
18 questions if y'all have any.

19           CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Anybody got questions?  
20 Justice Bland.

21           HONORABLE JANE BLAND: Mr. Scott rightly  
22 pointed out that when somebody doesn't appear, liability  
23 is admitted, the only thing that needs to be proven up is  
24 damages, and that the proof that's required by the rule  
25 goes further than that, and he seems to -- by looking at



1 what the voluntary agreement with the Attorney General, he  
2 seems to acknowledge that maybe we're going to require  
3 more because these are special kinds of cases but takes  
4 issue with the identity of the affiant, but that the  
5 original, that it doesn't -- couldn't it be the current  
6 holder of the debt that proves up the identity of the  
7 debtor and the amount owed and why does it have to be the  
8 original creditor. Is there some reason from the debtor's  
9 perspective that that affidavit needs to be from the  
10 original creditor rather than the person who has acquired  
11 through -- you know, and proves up that they've acquired  
12 it at the end of the day?

13 PROFESSOR SPECTOR: Well, two ways to  
14 answer. The very end of your question, is there some  
15 reason it should be the original creditor, that --

16 HONORABLE JANE BLAND: Right, can we have it  
17 be the current holder?

18 PROFESSOR SPECTOR: That may be the person  
19 -- the original creditor would be the entity that the  
20 debtor is most likely to recognize. They may recognize  
21 Bank of America or Discover or -- not Chase -- Citi, but  
22 they may not recognize the name of the assignee who is  
23 actually the plaintiff in the case, so that is -- by  
24 having that information it's something that lets the  
25 debtor know, oh, that's what this is about, and maybe in

1 fact the debtor will show up because ensuring that the  
2 defendant would challenge the -- or would appear so that  
3 the case would be decided in the way most adversary cases  
4 are decided is I think a consequence of these kinds of  
5 rules. And then the second point I wanted to make is that  
6 we know that there -- that the defendants aren't going to  
7 show up. We know there aren't going to be lawyers. As  
8 lawyers, we have ethical responsibilities to the court to  
9 make sure that what we're presenting the court has some  
10 basis in fact, and I don't know that an assignee knows if  
11 the debtor paid somewhere down the road, because  
12 admittedly the original creditor's records can  
13 contain errors and be problematic.

14 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Richard.

15 MR. MUNZINGER: Doesn't the original  
16 petition even in these rules require that the nature of  
17 the claim be stated so that the debtor, who has somebody's  
18 money, they took the money, they knew enough to take the  
19 money, they knew enough to sign the original account,  
20 they've got the money, and now they don't want to pay the  
21 money, and you say that we should have all these rules in  
22 a default judgment to take us back to the original debtor  
23 when they may not exist, and there's an industry that has  
24 built up that serves the interest of the public in getting  
25 money to the banks. My interest rates may be affected by

1 banks who lose money to people who don't want to pay it.

2           Why should we have a rule that forces  
3 someone to go back to get an original account if the  
4 petition states, for example, "Richard Munzinger debt  
5 collection agency purchased the account of Frank from the  
6 Bank of America." Okay. You know that it's the Bank of  
7 America. Frank signed it. I don't -- I'm sympathetic  
8 with small people and citizens, very sympathetic with  
9 citizens. They are citizens, but they have duties as well  
10 as rights, and when they take money from somebody with a  
11 promise to repay it, they ought to repay it, and we ought  
12 not to make hurdles to people attempting to recover fairly  
13 and honestly.

14           MR. TUCKER: But it could have been a  
15 different Frank Gilstrap that actually got the document.

16           CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: That's a bad example.  
17 There is only one.

18           MR. TUCKER: I gathered that from my time  
19 here so far today.

20           HONORABLE RUSS CASEY: If I may, this still  
21 -- also we go back to our pleadings, motions, our initial  
22 petition are under different sets of rules; whereas,  
23 currently right now all pleadings are oral. So, I mean,  
24 when we put it in that we would like to put this in there,  
25 it's not required really anywhere else.

1 MR. MUNZINGER: No, I understand, but your  
2 Rule 509, your petition says you have to state the basis  
3 for the claim. The basis for the claim is a claim against  
4 the defendant. Rule 509(5).

5 HONORABLE RUSS CASEY: Yeah.

6 MR. MUNZINGER: (a)(5).

7 HONORABLE RUSS CASEY: Okay. I  
8 misunderstood you, I guess.

9 MR. MUNZINGER: No, that's what I'm saying.  
10 If I come to court and I have to tell you how I got the  
11 right to sue you for money, for someone to say the debtor  
12 needs to be told to go back to the original place so  
13 they'll know who they owe, they're told who they owe in  
14 the petition. They were served with the petition. All of  
15 this business about, oh, the poor person didn't do this.  
16 The poor person has duties. They have to read what's  
17 handed them. It says "The State of Texas, you've been  
18 sued." Read it, and don't tell us that we have to adopt a  
19 rule that destroys an industry or raises the cost of  
20 litigation or slows down the process or slows down the  
21 courts. Let people honor their obligations as well.

22 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: You don't want a  
23 pussyfooted rule, do you?

24 MR. MUNZINGER: I want individual response  
25 -- I am responsible. Frank and I have been talking.

1 These rules apply to \$10,000, for god sakes. Is there  
2 anybody in this room that would chunk \$10,000 out there in  
3 the middle of the room and walk away from it?

4 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Frank, but --

5 MR. MUNZINGER: The lenders have paid that  
6 money. It was their money and they paid it on a promise  
7 to be repaid, and the person who didn't repay it is now  
8 saying, "I don't know anything about it." I bet I've  
9 heard that before.

10 PROFESSOR SPECTOR: Well, can I answer?

11 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah. Since you're the  
12 focal point of this rant.

13 PROFESSOR SPECTOR: You know, I think any  
14 information of the sort that the task force has asked for,  
15 information about the debt, is helpful to the debtor to  
16 identify what the claim is about. You're right, some of  
17 the debtors have more than one account, and if they  
18 don't -- more than one account in collection, and we want  
19 to make sure that they know which one they're talking  
20 about, and there also are amounts -- I've had debtors tell  
21 me when they see, "They sued me for \$10,000. I never had  
22 a credit card for \$10,000. I had a credit card with a  
23 limit of \$2,500. \$10,000, it can't be me." So that, you  
24 know, we have lots of different levels of understanding  
25 and education among our debtors, but providing more

1 information to them, particularly when you don't expect  
2 them to show up, that it makes that judgment more secure  
3 in the long run.

4 MR. TUCKER: If I can just give you an  
5 example of the things that our courts see all the time, we  
6 have a lot of times where the assignee files a claim and  
7 then their documents they send in for judgment are a  
8 one-page computer printout from their record that says,  
9 "Bronson Tucker, \$5,250." Then there's a one-page  
10 affidavit that says, "I promise that this is what our  
11 business records say," and they want a judgment against me  
12 for \$5,250, and the problem is there's really no  
13 affirmative link that this is me.

14 MR. MUNZINGER: And that's what Justice  
15 Bland was after and it was my question to the previous  
16 speaker was after. If you have to prove a case in a  
17 contested case, what do you have to prove and how can we  
18 require the production of documents that satisfy this  
19 judge that he is not saddling a citizen with someone  
20 else's debt or improper debt? We all want justice.

21 MR. TUCKER: Right.

22 MR. MUNZINGER: But to create a rule that  
23 lets deadbeats beat the system is not smart, and there's  
24 got to be a better way of doing it.

25 HONORABLE RUSS CASEY: I would agree that

1 your assessment right there is exactly what the intention  
2 of the committee was. We may have not done the best job,  
3 but if we can from going forward to here move with that  
4 same concept in order to find something that's happy with  
5 everybody, I think everybody is happy, but you espoused  
6 exactly to the tee exactly what we were trying to do.

7 MR. MUNZINGER: Well, why do you have to  
8 know who the original debtor is in --

9 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Creditor.

10 MR. MUNZINGER: Creditor is in the proof of  
11 the case, if you have verbal testimony? A man comes to  
12 court and says, "I'm Joe Schmoe and I bought this account  
13 from the Bank of America, and the Bank of America at the  
14 time told me so-and-so and so-and-so." Would you grant  
15 the judgment based on that, or would you make the fellow  
16 go back and get you the original papers from the Bank of  
17 America? And it's a contested proceeding, and you're  
18 looking at the two parties there. I think you would  
19 probably grant the judgment.

20 HONORABLE RUSS CASEY: I think the important  
21 concept is that the defendant would know that it was  
22 actually originally a Bank of America account there  
23 instead of Midland Funding, Unifund, you know, so-and-so's  
24 partners. A lot of times the defendants come in and they  
25 say, "I don't know who this person is," if they ever come

1 in at all. "I don't know who this law firm is. I've  
2 never dealt with this person before," so we would like  
3 them to know, oh, yeah, this is about that particular  
4 credit card, and that's the purpose, is to find out or for  
5 it to show this was the original debt, this is what it was  
6 coming from. It's not necessarily -- we were not trying  
7 to put a stumbling block in anyone's way.

8 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Professor Dorsaneo.

9 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: The way these rules  
10 work out, I think it's pretty clear to me that the without  
11 a hearing approach is problematic for all of the reasons  
12 talked about. If you need -- if you need to have a  
13 hearing so you need to go to 525(c), it's very unclear in  
14 the law generally about prove-up hearings, and maybe it's  
15 becoming more clear that a hearing doesn't necessarily  
16 need to be, you know, an in court to prove up like I used  
17 to have to do when I was a younger person, but it isn't  
18 clear whether those documents that you have there would be  
19 -- you know, would be enough at the prove-up hearing. I  
20 guess there's some uncertainty about that, right, as to  
21 how much needs to be -- what does the prove up need to be.  
22 It would seem to me it needs to be -- it is not liability,  
23 but it's still the question of the difference between  
24 liability and indebtedness --

25 MR. TUCKER: Right.



1 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: -- is a --

2 MR. TUCKER: Yeah.

3 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: You know, it's a tough  
4 question as to where one -- where one ends and the other  
5 begins.

6 MR. TUCKER: Agreed.

7 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: And I think that's the  
8 thing we need to know the answer to. What do the debtors  
9 lawyers think ought to be enough, you know?

10 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Judge Estevez, and then  
11 Judge Evans, and then Justice Moseley.

12 HONORABLE ANA ESTEVEZ: I appreciated the  
13 passion and the policy argument, but I do believe that at  
14 the point that we're talking about here, if you do not  
15 have that original creditor and you're talking about  
16 someone who has bought this debt, we're not helping the  
17 banks or hurting the bank. The banks have already written  
18 it off. They've already sold it. They bought it at a  
19 dollar -- I don't know, they paid a dollar for every one  
20 cent of the debt at this point. So even if you're paying  
21 it back, this is a business that someone else has at that  
22 point. You're not helping the economy. The bank is  
23 already out of it. If the bank was still in it they would  
24 have the original affidavit. It wouldn't be an issue.  
25 The bank would be the plaintiff, and no one would have a

1 question if it's the bank or the credit card company,  
2 whoever it is. I mean, I can tell the difference every  
3 time I get a default from Mr. Scott or if I get a default  
4 from an original creditor. I mean, I can just look at the  
5 pleadings and I know who originally is suing them and I  
6 also know that they may not have a clue who is suing them  
7 or if they even got the right party. You know, the  
8 original person wouldn't normally know who borrowed the  
9 money from them.

10 MR. LEVY: The bank is not going to go and  
11 loan you money tomorrow if they don't think they can  
12 collect it a year from now. It has a huge economic  
13 impact, not just after they sell it, but from day one.  
14 They need to know there is a market to resell their debt.

15 MR. MUNZINGER: And there's no secondary  
16 market if the secondary market buyer figures that he can't  
17 recover on 25 percent of the accounts that he's buying  
18 unless he spends another X amount of money, and so  
19 eventually it may come to the point in time where the  
20 banks don't make the sales or the secondary market dries  
21 up, but that's all beside the point.

22 HONORABLE ANA ESTEVEZ: Well, they can add  
23 the affidavit when they sell the debt. They can put in an  
24 affidavit that goes with it as part of the package. I  
25 don't think that would be that difficult for them to do if

1 that's what's required.

2 MR. MUNZINGER: If there are thousands of  
3 accounts and people make sworn statements on thousands of  
4 accounts --

5 HONORABLE ANA ESTEVEZ: They do it all the  
6 time.

7 MR. MUNZINGER: I don't buy that.

8 HONORABLE ANA ESTEVEZ: I gave one for the  
9 secondary person.

10 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah, by the way, since  
11 this is Jeopardy be sure your answer is in the form of a  
12 question. Judge Evans.

13 HONORABLE DAVID EVANS: I would just say, I  
14 would estimate that one-third of the contested credit card  
15 cases I have, once the records are produced the original  
16 affidavit changes and the balance changes, and it goes  
17 down. It is a function of selling the paper as to whether  
18 or not the purchaser wants to buy the digital records that  
19 support the book balance. They can buy that paper with or  
20 without the supporting paperwork. The cases brought by  
21 the original credit card companies, they are always able  
22 to produce digital forms that show the charges and show  
23 the goods that were purchased or the services that were  
24 bought that led to the balances and the penalties that  
25 were produced. This is not a matter of somebody going and

1 digging into some file and searching around, pulling out a  
2 paper. This will go on a flash drive.

3           Now, the problem is, is that the affidavits,  
4 just like the affidavits that were being filed under  
5 foreclosure market, are inherently suspect. You cannot  
6 tell that they were signed in front of a notary. They are  
7 conclusionary and merely say, "My records say this." You  
8 don't even get a screen picture of the record. Now, you  
9 know, I accept the fact that a district judge doesn't have  
10 the authority that a JP does, but I do want you-all to  
11 note that I was at least quiet this morning, but hearsay  
12 testimony has to have some trustworthiness to it, and the  
13 rules allow a trial judge to look at a piece of hearsay  
14 testimony and say, you know, "This just stinks," and I  
15 don't think I'm too uncomfortable with a JP having that  
16 authority.

17           CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Does anybody have any  
18 more questions of Mary? Gene.

19           MR. STORIE: I just have a -- I hope a short  
20 one. Professor Spector, I did get to look at your paper,  
21 and I thought that was very interesting. I wonder do you  
22 know whether the Legislature was looking at those kinds of  
23 issues when they passed House Bill 79?

24           PROFESSOR SPECTOR: No, I don't know.

25           CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Any other questions?

1 Frank.

2 MR. GILSTRAP: Do you ever have cases where  
3 people have -- where two people are trying to collect the  
4 same debt? Has that ever come up?

5 PROFESSOR SPECTOR: It's come up in the  
6 context of clients coming to us and saying. "I've had  
7 people calling me about this. I don't know who they are,"  
8 and whether or not some -- it's the debt buyer or a  
9 previous debt buyer. We've also had clients who have  
10 talked to -- maybe they had a relationship with the bank  
11 where they -- that issued the credit card, and they went  
12 into the bank, and they talked to an officer there and  
13 mistakenly believed that writing it off was the end of the  
14 line and so then were quite surprised when the debt buyer  
15 came to try to collect the debt.

16 MR. TUCKER: And the last time I instructed  
17 on this subject I had a JP that had that similar thing  
18 where the bank had sold the debt unbeknownst to the  
19 consumer. The consumer then paid the bank. The bank  
20 accepted payment, and they proved that they had paid the  
21 bank and then a suit was filed from the assignee against  
22 the consumer to recover that same debt.

23 HONORABLE RUSS CASEY: And it is not  
24 uncommon at all. I don't know exactly how often, but it's  
25 often enough that I have one debt buyer file a claim, sell

1 the debt. The new debt buyer files a claim, and I'll have  
2 two separate places for two separate plaintiffs that both  
3 involve the same debt. It is a very common act.

4 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Any more questions for  
5 Professor Spector? Nina, did you have one?

6 MS. CORTELL: That may address it. I was  
7 going to ask Mary whether -- I understand wanting the  
8 information about the original creditor, but do you  
9 support that the rule should require an affidavit by the  
10 original creditor?

11 PROFESSOR SPECTOR: Well, under current law  
12 that would be the way I would want to prove a debt or a  
13 contract if I were a plaintiff going into court to prove  
14 the contract. So my answer now would be "yes," that's  
15 what I would want because that's what I would need in  
16 other kinds of contract cases.

17 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Thanks very much.  
18 Let's have our next speaker, if you think you're ready for  
19 this.

20 PROFESSOR SPECTOR: Well, at least y'all  
21 weren't yelling at me, so --

22 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Don't be so sure of that.

23 MS. WHITLEY: Hi, my name is Tracy Whitley  
24 and I am a consumer protection attorney for Legal Aid, so  
25 I represent debtors in exactly these sorts of cases, and

1 over the last five years probably 85 percent of my cases  
2 are debt collection defense cases now, and I want to thank  
3 the task force for allowing us to appear before you and to  
4 submit some proposed rules, and I think you've done a  
5 really good job, and we absolutely agree with you that the  
6 Midland Credit Management line of cases is the much more  
7 reliable line of cases.

8           I just had very short a couple of comments.  
9 For both 577 and 578, we really do need to see the actual  
10 agreement. We need to know the terms of the agreement  
11 that the debtor signed because debt collection cases are  
12 at heart a breach of contract claim, and we need to know  
13 the terms of the contract. It's going to make a  
14 difference in what sort of fees are imposed, and it's  
15 going to make a big difference to know when you go into  
16 default and what made you go into default, because you  
17 need to know the date of the default to know when the  
18 statute of limitations starts running.

19           On one case I've got before me now -- and  
20 this is typical of almost all of the cases -- they say the  
21 debtor opened the credit card, applied for a credit card  
22 in 2002, but the representative agreement that they  
23 provided in discovery, they certainly didn't provide it  
24 with the pleading, is a 2008 card agreement that I can't  
25 read anyway, and I've asked and asked to get the actual

1 agreement. I finally did get a 2004 credit card  
2 agreement, but they simply say they don't have those  
3 agreements because they're not -- the banks are not  
4 required to keep the actual credit card contracts. I can  
5 understand that, but the document retention statute as far  
6 as I know has not changed the elements to prove a breach  
7 of contract case in Texas. We still need to see that  
8 contract that applies to this client in this debt, and  
9 they usually do not have it, so they need to be required  
10 to produce it so we can -- we can prove our defense.

11 I would also suggest that they provide more  
12 than just a date of the assignment. The copies of the  
13 assignment that I get in discovery are just a one-page or  
14 half a page, which says, "We affirm that this group of  
15 accounts was assigned," and then the debt buyer has  
16 usually generated a one-page piece of paper which has my  
17 client's name and address and account number on it, but  
18 they generated that. That's not part of the agreement,  
19 and the assignment is always an exhibit of the true bill  
20 of sale, so we're not even getting the true and complete  
21 document. We're getting an unsupported exhibit with a  
22 created list of my client's name. If we could see the  
23 entire bill of sale with the terms then you start seeing a  
24 lot of wacky things, because most credit card debts are  
25 securitized and sold on Wall Street, a lot of the times



1 these assignments are not assigning the right to collect  
2 on a debt or the right to sue. Sometimes they're just  
3 servicing. A lot of the times the account is sold to one  
4 entity, but the receivables are sold to someone else, and  
5 you can't tell from just the assignment who has the right  
6 to collect there, who owns this account and can sue on it.  
7 So it would be nice if we had rules, so if people -- if  
8 the debt buyers had to prove they actually own this debt  
9 that they're collecting on.

10           And just a quick answer on how the debts are  
11 being collected, what I see on people who are -- who often  
12 didn't even know that they had been sued, they come to me  
13 because their bank accounts have been frozen and  
14 garnished, and they didn't know about a lawsuit. To  
15 freeze and wipe out a bank account for the working poor is  
16 absolutely crippling, but that's usually the means of  
17 collection, and I'm happy to answer any questions.

18           CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah, well, we'll be the  
19 judge of that. All right, questions. Questions, now.  
20 Robert.

21           MR. LEVY: All right. My question to you is  
22 we're trying to sit here amongst others, I'm sure the  
23 Legislature as well, to define a balance; and you  
24 obviously want to protect the interests of the debtors;  
25 and I'm thrilled that this voice is here, Professor

1 Spector as well, but what you're talking about and the  
2 restrictions, additional provisions that you're suggesting  
3 would end up making it much more difficult for the credit  
4 industry to function and collect debt, and so aren't you  
5 going to end up in a situation where your clients are  
6 going to be in a worse situation because they won't be  
7 able to get credit? They won't go -- no one is going to  
8 lend them money. No one is going to give them credit  
9 cards, and that's part of, I think, what we need to look  
10 at, a process that works for everyone involved.

11 MS. WHITLEY: I think that the credit card  
12 companies need to look carefully at the people to whom  
13 they grant credit and their abilities to repay that, but  
14 once they've entered into that agreement a debtor has a  
15 right to know that he is being sued by someone who has the  
16 right to collect that debt, someone who actually owns the  
17 debt, and I think that's just a basic right of a creditor  
18 to that -- that someone who has bought some interest in an  
19 account is not suing him on the speculation that he's  
20 going to default and we never have to do anything else.

21 MR. LEVY: When you're in a lawsuit and  
22 you're contesting it, you ask for that in discovery, and  
23 you probably go to the court from time to time and fight  
24 over what they're required to give, but that's adversarial  
25 process. That's the system. We don't require that level

1 of proof in other commercial contract cases and  
2 shouldn't -- if we're going to have a higher proof  
3 requirement, isn't that an issue for the Legislature to  
4 define in terms of consumer protection statutes versus a  
5 procedural issue like rules?

6 MS. WHITLEY: I can see where the  
7 Legislature -- it would be good if the Legislature would  
8 mandate that, that sort of level of proof.

9 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Richard.

10 MR. MUNZINGER: Only I just -- you said your  
11 clients don't know they've been sued, and they have a  
12 judgment against them. I take it they're all fraudulent  
13 judgments. You can't get a judgment if your client hadn't  
14 been served. I don't understand how that could be.

15 MS. WHITLEY: Well, right. It's a  
16 fraudulent judgment, and I can usually go in on a bill of  
17 review if it's within four years.

18 MR. MUNZINGER: So the client has not  
19 actually been served?

20 MS. WHITLEY: Usually not.

21 MR. MUNZINGER: Wow.

22 MR. TUCKER: We've also had -- we had  
23 testimony from our judges, the best example, our judges  
24 also do the death investigations, and our -- I had a judge  
25 get a return of service indicating that the person had

1 been personally served. The judge had performed the death  
2 investigation on that same person who was allegedly  
3 personally served before the date of alleged service, so  
4 those things are occurring.

5 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Or it was a faulty  
6 investigation.

7 MR. TUCKER: That is also a possibility.

8 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Professor Dorsaneo.

9 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: I understand you to be  
10 saying that in these breach of contract cases you need the  
11 actual agreement, and that's ordinary -- an ordinary  
12 requirement, like a suit on a note requires you to have  
13 the note --

14 MS. WHITLEY: Yes, sir.

15 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: -- or at least some  
16 very acceptable substitute for a suit or, you know, under  
17 a retail installment contract one would expect that same  
18 kind of thing, and that does -- that does appear to be at  
19 least a pleading requirement, but what does happen in the  
20 default context? Are you asking for a different kind of  
21 default rule or --

22 MS. WHITLEY: No, no, I'm supporting the  
23 default, as long as it's the actual contract. I believe  
24 what it says, "a copy of the contract, promissory note,  
25 charge-off statement, or an original document evidencing

1 the original debt." Just a charge-off statement is not  
2 going to show us what the actual terms of the contract  
3 was.

4 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Richard, question.

5 MR. MUNZINGER: Would it be your legal  
6 opinion that -- would it be your legal opinion that the  
7 actual contract would be required in a liquidated debt  
8 situation, or even an unliquidated debt situation, in a  
9 county court at law where it's a default judgment?

10 MS. WHITLEY: Yes, we need the contract.

11 MR. MUNZINGER: Proper service, default.

12 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Is that because the  
13 default -- is that because the default -- even a default  
14 judgment requires proper pleading of a claim?

15 MS. WHITLEY: Correct.

16 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Okay. So you can't  
17 just not plead that and then therefore not prove it  
18 because liability has been admitted. There's still a  
19 pleading requirement for default judgments.

20 MS. WHITLEY: Correct.

21 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: That's what I'm trying  
22 to understand.

23 MS. WHITLEY: Yes.

24 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Justice Moseley.

25 HONORABLE JAMES MOSELEY: Since the

1 charge-off statement doesn't provide anything about the  
2 original terms of the agreement, why does the plaintiff  
3 under this proposal need to plead the charge-off date and  
4 amount?

5 MS. WHITLEY: Oh, you need the charge-off  
6 date and amount to figure what the actual damages are,  
7 because those will often change.

8 HONORABLE JAMES MOSELEY: For purposes of  
9 computing interest?

10 MS. WHITLEY: Correct.

11 HONORABLE JAMES MOSELEY: Does that need to  
12 be an element of pleading? In other words, can they even  
13 -- right now they couldn't even get to court unless they  
14 could specify that? What if they weren't seeking  
15 post-default on the debt interest?

16 MS. WHITLEY: Well --

17 MR. TUCKER: If I can -- I'm sorry, if I can  
18 address kind of how we put the rule together, Justice  
19 Moseley. The idea is if the defendant answers they don't  
20 have to have anything of that because we're going to now  
21 have a contested hearing. Those requirements, if you look  
22 at the -- at 578 --

23 HONORABLE JAMES MOSELEY: I understand. I  
24 just don't think it's relevant whether they answer or not.  
25 The date that the bank charges off the debt, not the date

1 of default or the day of the last payment, but the date  
2 that the bank charges off the debt is just an internal  
3 function at the bank.

4 MR. TUCKER: Yeah, and I --

5 HONORABLE JAMES MOSELEY: I don't know why  
6 that's relevant in terms of a pleading or in terms of  
7 proof in the lawsuit unless someone can explain that.

8 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Justice Moseley,  
9 Professor Spector has not suffered enough abuse, so she  
10 wants to answer your question.

11 PROFESSOR SPECTOR: I think --

12 HONORABLE JAMES MOSELEY: I have another  
13 one.

14 PROFESSOR SPECTOR: -- the date of  
15 charge-off, how it -- it's not determinative of when  
16 limitation starts to run, but it is a factor that helps  
17 the debtor know how old this debt is, and the charge-off  
18 date, like in the example I gave of the client who had  
19 communicated with the bank, that may be a factor that  
20 means something to a particular debtor, and you know, as  
21 we all know, when limitations begins to run is not always  
22 an easy thing to determine, so it's a factor.

23 HONORABLE JAMES MOSELEY: So it's a factor,  
24 although it won't explain the date that limitations might  
25 begin to run, it's helpful in terms of trying to help the

1 defendant who might answer come up with an affirmative  
2 defense of limitations. Is that the only reason it's  
3 useful?

4 MR. TUCKER: And calculation of damages.

5 MR. PERDUE: Maybe that's -- that language  
6 is in the creditor's bar proposal.

7 HONORABLE JAMES MOSELEY: If I -- the other  
8 provision is that the name and address as appearing on the  
9 original creditor records. Is that the name and address  
10 as of the date the account was set up, or is that the last  
11 name and address that the original creditor has?

12 HONORABLE RUSS CASEY: Hearing the lady  
13 earlier I understand that it may be a little problematic  
14 with our exact language on there. We -- and it is  
15 possible that it could be interpreted to be the name and  
16 address when the account was originally created. We meant  
17 for it to be when the account was ended, I guess. It's  
18 possible that you have a credit card for over 30 years  
19 before you go into a default, and you may have moved  
20 during that time at some point in time, so it was not  
21 the -- it was not the intention of the committee to seek  
22 the original address of when it was created but the  
23 address of when it was --

24 HONORABLE JAMES MOSELEY: My general  
25 comment, and then I'll close, is generally speaking it's



1 always helpful to provide more information, if information  
2 is cost-free. It's not. So the question is what kind of  
3 information provides the most benefit in terms of the cost  
4 benefit analysis, how costly is it to get the information  
5 you're seeking either in terms of the petition or in terms  
6 of documentation that the rule would require for proof?

7 I'm concerned that some of the testimony we've heard is  
8 that the type of -- some of the types of information that  
9 the proposal is seeking is going to incur enough costs  
10 that it's going to materially impact credit markets or  
11 credit resale market.

12 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Let's cut off this right  
13 now because Tracy has been up there a long time, and we  
14 have other people lined up -- no, David, it's you I'm  
15 talking about -- who wants to speak, but you can ask him  
16 your question.

17 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: Okay.

18 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: David, I'm surprised  
19 you're back after --

20 MR. FRITSCHKE: It has been fun. It's been a  
21 fun ride. Mr. Chairman, Justice Hecht, and members of the  
22 committee, Marisa, my name is David Fritsche. I've been  
23 practicing for over 25 years in San Antonio with a  
24 concentration in commercial litigation. A lot of that  
25 commercial litigation is real estate litigation, and a lot

1 of that real estate litigation is representing commercial  
2 and residential landlords in a lot of eviction cases. I  
3 served with Bronson Tucker for seven years on the faculty  
4 of the Justice Court Training Center teaching clerks and  
5 JPs across the state landlord-tenant law in evictions. I  
6 was fortunate enough to serve on the task force that wrote  
7 the draft for Rule 737, and I have been privileged to be  
8 working with Elaine Carlson and her ancillary proceedings  
9 task force for the last four and a half years, and  
10 hopefully we're close to being finished on that.

11 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: We might.

12 MR. FRITSCHER: But I am here today solely  
13 representing the Texas Apartment Association because I am  
14 a member. I am an owner of rental property, and I am the  
15 outside general counsel to San Antonio Apartment  
16 Association. A little bit about TAA, it's the largest  
17 statewide trade association representing rental owners in  
18 the country. They represent over 1.8 million rental  
19 housing units that house over 4.5 million Texans, so  
20 obviously I am going to be talking about evictions and the  
21 proposed eviction rules. Historically TAA has been asked  
22 to sit on the task force that -- any task force that deals  
23 with landlord-tenant matters. TAA general counsel Wendy  
24 Wilson was invited as a guest to the first task force  
25 meeting, but TAA had no further representation during the

1 rest of the task force meetings and did not -- was not  
2 aware of the extent -- of the potential extent of the  
3 changes in the eviction rules until after the committee  
4 supplied its report to the Supreme Court Advisory  
5 Committee. At that point after they reviewed it they  
6 reached out to five of the most experienced  
7 landlord-tenant lawyers in the state of Texas representing  
8 over -- or roughly about 150 years of experience, and  
9 those condensed comments were provided on May 31st by TAA  
10 to the committee along with the 17-page side-by-side  
11 rule -- rule-by-rule comparison between current rule,  
12 proposed rule, and recommendation.

13           We certainly appreciate the -- all of the  
14 work that the task force has done to put these rules  
15 together, especially on such a short time period. We've  
16 had a lot more time on ancillary proceedings, and I can  
17 appreciate --

18           CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Now, now.

19           MR. FRITSCHER: I can appreciate being under  
20 the gun, but I ask you to think about two separate  
21 questions as you go through all of these rules and  
22 particularly the eviction rules. First, what  
23 deficiencies, if any, in the current eviction system, the  
24 current eviction process, are necessary to be corrected?  
25 We have over a hundred years of jurisprudence in Texas

1 dealing with evictions under some form of the current  
2 rules, and most recently I was fortunate enough to be  
3 before the Texas Supreme Court in 2005 on a residential  
4 eviction case that was heard by the Supreme Court. We  
5 have a long body of jurisprudence regarding some form of  
6 these rules.

7           Second, are the changes that are being  
8 proposed are -- are they going to create unintended  
9 consequences that no matter how deliberative we are and  
10 how forward-thinking we are, are they going to create  
11 deficiencies that we can't anticipate, and are we  
12 replacing one set of consequences for another? And our  
13 position, from our position, the eviction rules are not  
14 broken, and I want to go back to something Justice  
15 Christopher said that -- Justice Christopher made a point  
16 right before the lunch break that I want to drill down to,  
17 and that is what was the legislative mandate in HB 79 and  
18 what was the charge of the Court to the task force,  
19 because we believe that the mandate, both the legislative  
20 mandate and the charge of the Court, were far exceeded,  
21 but it goes back to what Bronson touched on very early on.  
22 There are two courts sitting in justice court. There are  
23 justice courts with a higher standard of Rules of  
24 Procedure and Evidence. There are small claims courts  
25 with a very low standard regarding rules and evidence.

1           In fact, the Office of Court Administration,  
2 their most recent report for fiscal year 2010-2011, of the  
3 3.18 million cases reported out of JP court only 43,287  
4 were small claims. 1.4 percent. There were 225,000  
5 evictions but only 43,287 small claims cases. This is  
6 important because the Legislature did not abolish Chapter  
7 27. The Legislature abolished Chapter 28, which  
8 established small claims courts. They left Chapter 27  
9 vesting jurisdiction in the justice courts in place and  
10 merely added a new section at the end of section 27. This  
11 is important because a lot of people don't realize how  
12 broad justice court jurisdiction is, how many types of  
13 cases they handle.

14           27.031 of the Government Code says, "In  
15 addition to the jurisdiction and powers provided by the  
16 Constitution, justice courts have original jurisdiction of  
17 civil matters which exclusive jurisdiction does not exceed  
18 \$10,000, cases of forcible entry and detainer, foreclosure  
19 of mortgages, and enforcement of liens on personal  
20 property," and it goes on, and a lot of you I bet did not  
21 know that justice court has concurrent jurisdiction with a  
22 district court to construe restrictive covenants. That's  
23 27.034 of the Government Code.

24           Now, what we have done and what these  
25 proposed rules in general do, they are combining every

1 type of justice court proceeding into essentially a small  
2 claims proceeding by the operation of 502 and 504, and I'm  
3 hoping that the horse is not so far out of the barn on 502  
4 and 504 to readdress what that means in justice court  
5 proceedings as opposed to small claims court proceedings.  
6 House Bill 79. When you look at the mandate, the Supreme  
7 Court was very, very careful in reiterating the mandate to  
8 the task force in their charge appointing the task force.  
9 What it said was -- and it quoted House Bill 79 for the  
10 Court to promulgate rules to define, define, which cases  
11 are small claims cases, Rules of Civil Procedure  
12 applicable to small claims cases, and third, rules for  
13 eviction proceedings. There was no legislative intent to  
14 combine rules for eviction proceedings into these -- these  
15 Rules of Procedure that have been proposed.

16           Because essentially what we're losing in the  
17 justice court system is if we don't have Rules 93, 94, and  
18 95 regarding pleading, that is very important in  
19 commercial eviction cases. If I am -- if I'm evicting  
20 Best Buy from La Cantera because of nonpayment of rent,  
21 that type of case is going to have exclusive jurisdiction  
22 in the justice court, and there needs to be some sort of  
23 formal rule procedure because that case may be -- may be  
24 appealed trial de novo to the county court or the justice  
25 court may require and set an appeal bond far in excess of

1 their jurisdictional limit, which they can do, and that  
2 may end the eviction at the JP court level, and so  
3 merely -- you may hear some argument that, well, there's a  
4 de novo appeal out of justice court to county court for  
5 any purpose, and that's the remedy that every defendant  
6 has or every plaintiff for that matter has, and what  
7 matters in justice court, you know, what we do with these  
8 rules may not matter. It does matter, particularly in  
9 commercial eviction cases.

10           So let me talk also about -- just to  
11 reiterate, House Bill 79 and the Court's charge had no  
12 statement in it that reflected a combination of small  
13 claims rules with eviction rules, and that's what is  
14 before you today. As I mentioned, the Office of Court  
15 Administration reported out these 225,000 eviction cases  
16 in Texas, only 4,100, about two percent, were appealed de  
17 novo to county court. They ended in justice court. Our  
18 position is we believe with the fact that there may be no  
19 Rules of Procedure, limited Rules of Evidence, based upon  
20 whatever the Court decides, there's not only going to be  
21 very diverse opinions and very diverse manners in which a  
22 court from justice court to justice court handles these  
23 cases. For instance, Harris County has 16 JPs, two JPs in  
24 eight different precincts. You could have very diverse  
25 results from one JP precinct to another when you start

1 thinking about how disruptive that can be. I think that  
2 there is a good likelihood that instead of having 4,100 de  
3 novo appeals to county court with no specific eviction  
4 rules in place that are similar to the current system, we  
5 are going to see a much greater number of appeals to  
6 county court de novo.

7 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: David, you're at 10  
8 minutes.

9 MR. FRITSCHER: May I wrap up?

10 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah.

11 MR. FRITSCHER: All right. Let me just point  
12 out the four quick items we are most concerned with.  
13 Number one, the removal of the bond for immediate  
14 possession because the removal of the bond for immediate  
15 possession takes away a remedy of the landlord, a remedy  
16 of the landlord to post a bond that only is effective to  
17 give the landlord a writ of possession if the tenant does  
18 not show up for trial. If the tenant shows up, the bond  
19 for possession means nothing, the case is tried, and the  
20 tenant has the right to appeal, as does the landlord.

21 The second problem that we see or that these  
22 modified time periods would heighten potential for delay,  
23 because eviction case trial dates are set and triggered  
24 based upon the filing date. The eviction rules that are  
25 before you today say that the JP court must try the case



1 within 14 days of the filing date with no reference any  
2 longer to the date of service. When you look at the  
3 substituted service provision of that, of these proposed  
4 rules, it is almost going to be impossible for substituted  
5 service to be effected before the trial date, which will  
6 require a continuance or for the plaintiff to attempt to  
7 obtain a continuance.

8                   And then finally, you know, we talked about  
9 502 and 504. Without the specific rules that are in place  
10 today, which we do not believe are broken, landlords and  
11 tenants are not going to know from court to court how to  
12 proceed. Finally, there's mandated ADR, which have  
13 never -- you know, mandated ADR in eviction cases has  
14 never been a rule. It's in Chapter 154 of the CPRC in all  
15 courts may apply mandated ADR, but we do not believe it's  
16 an appropriate place -- it's appropriate to place it in a  
17 rule in the eviction rules. I would be happy to answer  
18 any questions about our concerns. Thank you,  
19 Mr. Chairman.

20                   CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Any questions? Yeah,  
21 Buddy.

22                   MR. LOW: All right. You say the present  
23 eviction rules are proper, we don't need to do anything.  
24 What does the Supreme Court -- I mean, what does the  
25 Legislature mean when they say, "Not later than May 1,

1 2013, the Supreme Court shall do the following," "prepare  
2 rules for eviction." If we already have the rules why are  
3 they telling the Court to draw some?

4 MR. FRITSCHER: Well, TA talked to the author  
5 and the sponsor of the bill, Senator Duncan, and our  
6 understanding is they did not intend for the eviction  
7 rules to be rewritten, and Buddy, what you may remember is  
8 that there was a task force, I believe chaired by Judge  
9 Lawrence, some years ago that redrafted the eviction  
10 rules.

11 MR. LOW: Yeah, that was 2002.

12 MR. FRITSCHER: Pardon?

13 MR. LOW: 2002.

14 MR. FRITSCHER: 2002. And we worked on those  
15 rules, but -- and I think it's important to note that the  
16 Supreme Court has not adopted those rules. The rules are  
17 working fine.

18 MR. LOW: I know, but the Legislature met.  
19 Surely people talked to them and they must have been told  
20 that you have rules and they're adequate, and yet after  
21 all the knowledge the Legislature has they come out and  
22 now tell the Supreme Court to draw rules. They're telling  
23 us something.

24 MR. FRITSCHER: I agree, but if you look at  
25 the manner in which HB -- 5.07 of HB 79 is drafted, there

1 is no legislative intent for those eviction rules to  
2 become small claims rules.

3 MR. LOW: They do away with that. Second  
4 question is do you have any comment on House Bill 1111?

5 MR. FRITSCHKE: Yes.

6 MR. LOW: On -- we talked about appeal.

7 MR. FRITSCHKE: Absolutely.

8 MR. LOW: Didn't that tell the Court we have  
9 to do something, 1111 on appeal?

10 MR. FRITSCHKE: It did. House Bill 1111 is a  
11 new pauper's affidavit bill that was passed by the  
12 Legislature that included mandate for the Supreme Court to  
13 issue additional rules regarding appeals for pauper's  
14 affidavit defendants. When a tenant defaults and a  
15 default judgment is taken or they lose in court they have  
16 two manners in which to appeal, by filing an appeal bond,  
17 which perfects an appeal to the county court de novo, or  
18 by filing a pauper's affidavit, an affidavit of inability  
19 to pay costs on appeal. Both filings perfect the appeal  
20 to county court. House Bill 1111 elaborated on the new  
21 procedures that have to be followed by the court regarding  
22 deposits into the registry of the court to perfect the  
23 tenant's right to possession during the pendency of the  
24 appeal. In fact --

25 MR. LOW: I didn't really want a lesson on

1 that, but what I wanted to tell you was that the  
2 Legislature must have thought the rules weren't adequate  
3 as far as that and you already had rules that were  
4 adequate and yet they come in and pass a specific rule.  
5 Why would they do that, again, if the rules are adequate?

6 MR. FRITSCHER: Buddy, what the task force  
7 proposed is essentially almost verbatim what is in 24.053  
8 and 054, which I think is a little bit dangerous because  
9 the Legislature next session may come back and change it  
10 again.

11 MR. LOW: Well, I'm not going to guess what  
12 they're going to do, but, all right, you've answered my  
13 question.

14 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: All right. Judge  
15 Wallace.

16 HONORABLE R. H. WALLACE: Okay. Before HB  
17 79, as I understand, eviction cases were brought in JP  
18 court and the Rules of Evidence and Procedure applied.

19 MR. FRITSCHER: Correct.

20 HONORABLE R. H. WALLACE: And HB 79 said  
21 we're going to abolish the small claims court, and we're  
22 going to make rules, the discovery rules, and which  
23 discovery rules under civil procedure and Rules of  
24 Evidence, you can't require them to apply. Correct?

25 MR. FRITSCHER: I think what you have to look

1 at, they are saying that the Supreme Court must first  
2 define what constitutes a small claims case. That's  
3 number first, number one. They didn't say combine all  
4 cases into small claims, and the section that you're  
5 referring to only applies if the Supreme Court has defined  
6 that existing justice court case or a new justice court  
7 case as a small claims case under the HB 79 mandate, and  
8 then that rule kicks in.

9 HONORABLE R. H. WALLACE: Right. And by  
10 saying then later that the Supreme Court will promulgate  
11 rules for eviction proceedings, seems to me to leave room  
12 for the interpretation you could have a complete different  
13 set of rules just for eviction.

14 MR. FRITSCHER: I agree. I agree, and I  
15 think that's what the Legislature intended.

16 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Judge Yelenosky.

17 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: David, on  
18 the -- with respect to the immediate possession bond and  
19 your reference to, what is it, HB 1111, HB 1111 did not  
20 add anything new to the law substantively. It has been  
21 the law, correct, for a long time that if you're a tenant  
22 and you lose, you want to appeal to county court, you've  
23 got to pay rent as rent becomes due while an appeal is  
24 pending or the court issues an immediate -- I don't know  
25 how immediate, but a possession bond, or a right of

1 possession, dispossesses you and the landlord gets the  
2 place, right?

3 MR. FRITSCHKE: Temporarily until a judgment  
4 for possession.

5 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Right. Right.

6 MR. TUCKER: But --

7 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: It's been the  
8 law for sometime that the tenant can't just stay in the  
9 premises while an appeal is pending without paying rent,  
10 right, and that hasn't changed.

11 MR. FRITSCHKE: Correct. What --

12 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Wait, wait,  
13 wait. That's all I want to know right now. That's  
14 correct. Okay. The second part of the question is with  
15 an immediate possession bond under current law it only  
16 applies under current statutory law, right? It only  
17 applies if there's a default.

18 MR. FRITSCHKE: Only applies to --

19 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: If there's  
20 been a default, the judgment is by default.

21 MR. FRITSCHKE: That is correct. 24.061 --  
22 0061 via the Property Code, only if a tenant doesn't  
23 appear.

24 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Right. And so  
25 subpart of that question is do you think that that allows

1 immediate possession bond if the judgment is by default,  
2 yet the tenant then appeals to county court?

3 MR. FRITSCHKE: The tenant always has the  
4 right to appeal even if they default with a bond for  
5 possession having been filed and they lose possession.  
6 That's where --

7 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Well, but my  
8 question is do you think they lose possession if they  
9 appeal, because my understanding is some justice courts  
10 interpret that differently?

11 MR. FRITSCHKE: They lose possession during  
12 the pendency of the appeal, but if the landlord does not  
13 diligently prosecute their case to a final judgment for  
14 possession or if they, at their own peril, nonsuit the  
15 case --

16 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Hey, David, hang on for a  
17 second. Hey, Bill, she is having trouble reporting,  
18 sorry.

19 PROFESSOR DORSANEO: No problem.

20 MR. FRITSCHKE: If the landlord nonsuits the  
21 case after obtaining possession on a bond for possession  
22 just because they've had possession and it's been appealed  
23 then the landlord does so at their peril, and there's a  
24 1942 Supreme Court case on wrongful evictions, and if I  
25 could just circle back around to the one substantive

1 change of existing law in House Bill 1111, up until House  
2 Bill 1111 the only court having jurisdiction to issue any  
3 sort of writ of possession for failure to pay into the  
4 registry of the court was the county court.

5 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: County court,  
6 right.

7 MR. FRITSCHKE: House Bill 1111 shifted that  
8 to the JP court for five days. The JP court gives the  
9 notice as to how much has to be paid, the JP court could  
10 issue the writ of possession.

11 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Well, in the  
12 task force report, although there wasn't a report per se,  
13 there was commentary within the proposed rule, and the  
14 comment on the immediate possession bond was there was a  
15 dispute in the task force about whether to eliminate the  
16 immediate possession bond entirely or propose this new  
17 Rule 742 that provides yet a different type of  
18 possession -- a possession bond and a counter-bond that  
19 would not apply just in default situations, to raise the  
20 question how you can do that consistent with the Property  
21 Code, but in any event why do you need an immediate  
22 possession bond if the law requires that the tenant pay  
23 rent to remain in?

24 MR. FRITSCHKE: Well, Nelson Mock is my  
25 friend and adversary, who we disagreed vehemently on the



1 immediate bond for possession. The bond for immediate  
2 possession is rarely used to begin with. Rarely, if ever.  
3 When it is used it is because of exigent circumstances,  
4 somebody has discharged a firearm, there's a threat to  
5 persons or property, the tenant or an occupant has gone  
6 into the office and threatened the management with bodily  
7 harm. In those types of situations landlords file suits  
8 for possession, file evictions with bonds for possession,  
9 but it's really -- when I teach this it's really an  
10 80-dollar bet with the court. It's an 80-dollar bet that  
11 the tenant will not appear because if the tenant is  
12 served, appears at the trial, the bond for possession is  
13 useless. The only time the bond for possession is  
14 effective in allowing the court to issue a writ of  
15 possession is if the tenant fails to appear at the JP  
16 court trial, and even if they do, they have the right to  
17 appeal. They can still file their appeal bond or pauper's  
18 affidavit. They haven't lost an automatic trial de novo  
19 at the county court level.

20 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: But they lose  
21 possession.

22 MR. FRITSCHKE: They lose possession.

23 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: And so you  
24 would agree the 742 proposal is inconsistent with the  
25 current Property Code?

1 MR. FRITSCHKE: The new bond for possession?

2 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Yes, the  
3 proposal.

4 MR. FRITSCHKE: Yes. Yes.

5 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Okay. Thank  
6 you.

7 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Justice Bland.

8 HONORABLE JANE BLAND: I'll defer.

9 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: You're done? Okay,  
10 David, thank you very much.

11 HONORABLE RUSS CASEY: May I say something  
12 in regards to that real quick?

13 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: No. No, go ahead, Judge,  
14 I'm just kidding.

15 HONORABLE RUSS CASEY: I think that you were  
16 mingling a couple of things there that weren't necessarily  
17 meant to be mingled. 1111 had to do with bonds for  
18 possession, not -- but during an appeal process when rent  
19 hadn't been paid to the court.

20 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Right,  
21 nonpayment of rent.

22 HONORABLE RUSS CASEY: And a bond for  
23 immediate possession is not that. A bond for immediate  
24 possession is under Rule 740 currently and has to do with  
25 taking -- the landlord taking immediate possession during

1 the waiting period for the appeal and during the appeal  
2 itself. So I think that you're mingling a couple of  
3 things.

4 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Well, I am  
5 mingling them. I know they're different. The reason I'm  
6 mingling them is because I think one obviates the other.

7 HONORABLE RUSS CASEY: Okay.

8 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Is there anybody else  
9 waiting to speak besides Judge Ridgway? I've got you.  
10 Dee Dee, can you hang on for one more speaker?

11 THE REPORTER: Sure, yes.

12 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: We've been pressing her  
13 pretty hard. And while judge is coming to the podium,  
14 Justice Brown, do you have anything?

15 HONORABLE HARVEY BROWN: I just had a  
16 question. How does the ADR work? I'm trying to  
17 understand why you oppose that. Is there a cost that's  
18 associated with it? Is it a delay? Is it done that  
19 morning before an afternoon trial? How does that work?

20 MR. FRITSCHKE: Well, you've got to go back  
21 to 1984, *McLaughlin vs. Cleburt*, which is the seminal  
22 Texas Supreme Court case that evictions are supposed to be  
23 -- evictions in justice court are supposed to be summary,  
24 speedy, and inexpensive cases to determine who has the  
25 right to immediate possession. The possibility of being

1 ordered to mediation in a justice court proceeding,  
2 particularly with this 14-day time period triggered by the  
3 date of filing, a trial date triggered by the date of  
4 filing is going to be well nigh impossible unless on the  
5 date of trial the JP orders mediation to occur with maybe  
6 a mediator that's sitting in the courtroom, but if it is  
7 intended and it is used to delay the date of trial,  
8 notwithstanding that the task force's intent to keep the  
9 JP cases for eviction speedy, if it delays trial, we  
10 thwart -- we thwart that speedy trial in JP court, much  
11 like the fact that you can't tell which rule -- which  
12 series 500 rules apply over in the JP court rules for  
13 evictions.

14           There is no bright line distinction about  
15 which ones apply and which ones don't. It appears to me  
16 for the very first time in eviction cases there is a right  
17 to file a motion for new trial after a default judgment or  
18 a dismissal, and there is a current rule in place that  
19 says in line with *McLaughlin vs. Cleburt* a speedy,  
20 inexpensive termination of the right to possession.  
21 There's a rule that says there are no new trials --  
22 motions for new trial that can be filed in JP court after  
23 an eviction. The idea is speedy, get to a judgment, and  
24 if a tenant, or the landlord for that matter, wants to  
25 appeal they can take it up. The danger with the ADR part

1 is are we delaying the process even further?

2 MR. TUCKER: And I would just -- Rule 750  
3 explicitly says, "In appeals in eviction cases no motion  
4 for new trial may be filed."

5 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: All right. David, thanks  
6 so much.

7 MR. FRITSCHKE: All right.

8 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Helpful as always.

9 MR. FRITSCHKE: Thank you.

10 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Judge Ridgway.

11 Hang on for 10 minutes or less, Dee Dee.

12 THE REPORTER: Okay.

13 HONORABLE RUSS RIDGWAY: The clock starts.

14 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: The clock starts now.

15 HONORABLE RUSS RIDGWAY: Justice Hecht,  
16 members of the Supreme Court Advisory Committee, and  
17 others in attendance, I was one of the 16 lucky members of  
18 the task force that helped promulgate the proposed rules,  
19 and so I just want to add a few things about these. I am  
20 a justice of the peace in Harris County. Our precinct in  
21 Harris County is the largest justice of the peace precinct  
22 in the State of Texas, and so because of that our two JP  
23 courts are among the two largest -- two or three largest  
24 in the State of Texas year in and year out. I want to  
25 address several points. One is we have approximately

1 16,000 cases per year filed just on evictions, okay, in  
2 our two courts. So about 7,000 of those are mine and  
3 9,000 in the other court. In addition we have about 1,500  
4 justice court cases in my court and another 1,500 small  
5 claims court, so but we get to see a little bit of  
6 everything and a lot of kinds of cases including credit  
7 card cases, and one of the things that we had to face in  
8 our task force is that we had both large courts and we had  
9 small courts involved, and we tried to develop proposed  
10 rules that was going to accommodate both the issues of  
11 small courts as well as large courts, and so there was  
12 some compromise made there.

13           One of the things I want to talk about are  
14 the different kinds of eviction cases we see. We deal  
15 with commercial, residential, and multi-unit cases, and  
16 unlike perhaps some of the other courts a lot of our cases  
17 are not only for nonpayment of rent but they're possession  
18 after nonjudicial foreclosure sales, cases to evict for  
19 criminal activity as a breach of the contract, excess  
20 number of occupants. We have the highest density of  
21 apartment complexes in the State of Texas in our precinct.  
22 Also, parties choosing not to want to pay the rent because  
23 they asked for repairs to be made but they didn't follow  
24 their contract or allegedly did not.

25           The current rules for eviction I want to say

1 generally work very well. We really haven't had any  
2 problems with it, but understand our task force was  
3 mandated with coming up with something, and so we've tried  
4 to adopt as much as we can in the current rules. The only  
5 elements of these rules that I'm somewhat interested in to  
6 have practice follow law is to allow the judges to develop  
7 the facts of the case, and part of that reason is that we  
8 have both tenants and plaintiffs who can't articulate what  
9 really -- even though they made the petition, the filing,  
10 they can't articulate the details of the case, and so  
11 having the judge do that helps move the cases along. An  
12 example, yesterday I had over 40 eviction cases, of which  
13 12 of them were contested, and it took us three and a half  
14 hours to go through that. Okay. But those cases do move  
15 along.

16           And the other comment I want to make is in  
17 the proposed rules there's a suggestion about making fax  
18 filings of eviction cases, and I'm really opposed to that  
19 because what it does is it causes us to have to match up  
20 the moneys received with the fax filings, and if they  
21 aren't on the same day, what do you do? How does the  
22 timetable begin at that point?

23           What else? I believe that keeping the  
24 eviction rules separate from the small claims rules was  
25 intended. I propose that we continue to do that. I want

1 to talk a little bit about credit card cases, but my main  
2 point is I want -- I want -- as a practice have the right  
3 of the judge to develop the facts of the case in eviction  
4 cases. I can't overemphasize that one enough.

5           On credit card cases, we've dealt with  
6 thousands of credit card cases, and we obviously want the  
7 plaintiff to demonstrate that they should prevail by the  
8 burden of proof, by the preponderance of the evidence as  
9 required by law. One of the issues that we see, and I  
10 think it's been addressed a number of different ways here  
11 today, is what we see of the number of direct debt cases,  
12 that being Discover Bank, Chase Bank, whoever it is, are  
13 now filing more and more direct debt cases from which Rule  
14 185, sworn accounts, and the like applies, and it's making  
15 those easier. The number of cases that are going through  
16 assignments is decreasing, but they're the ones that  
17 create the biggest problem, all right, and some of the  
18 reasons they create the biggest problem has to do with  
19 requests for admissions and request for admissions if not  
20 challenged are, quote, judicially accepted, but what if  
21 they're conclusory in nature, what if they say to the  
22 defendant that -- admit that this person or this company  
23 is the owner of the account? And there's no tracking how  
24 they got that account or whether they're the rightful  
25 owner of that account or not. They're just asked to admit



1 it.

2           One of the cases that I had on a bench  
3 trial, could have been a jury trial, but it was a bench  
4 trial that was really fascinating. It was a case where  
5 the assignment had been made four times, and there was a  
6 request for admissions, and it was challenged by the  
7 defense attorney in the case, and when they challenged it  
8 they were able to prove up that the assignment between the  
9 second and the third assignee occurred after the third  
10 party assigned it to the fourth party in the proceeding.  
11 I don't know how you're supposed to match up -- as the  
12 judge I don't know how you're supposed to match up what's  
13 right and what's wrong in those except when the evidence  
14 becomes clear. One of the bigger problems that we see in  
15 trying to do default judgments is when we get a petition  
16 that states one amount and then the motion for judgment,  
17 default judgment, has a different amount in it and then  
18 the proposed order submitted by the company has a party --  
19 has another amount. So all at once we've got three  
20 different amounts. I am not going to sign off on those as  
21 a default judgment without a hearing. We'll call those to  
22 come in and prove up their case and explain why there are  
23 differences. Some of those differences probably occurred  
24 because of the issue of prejudgment interest, whether  
25 additional interest should be applied by the party that

1 took the assignment.

2           Last comment on mediation, I do send all  
3 cases that are going to either bench or jury trial to  
4 mediation on the date of trial, and frankly, mediation  
5 works extremely well in our court. Some of the provisions  
6 say you're supposed to go through arbitrations first.  
7 Most parties say, "We want to waive arbitration because  
8 we're going to get a judgment quicker and we're going to  
9 feel more comfortable about it than spending the money to  
10 go through arbitration."

11           The other issues I think we've had to deal  
12 with are appellate issues, and this goes back to what kind  
13 of cases do we hear in small claims and in justice court.  
14 This is kind of an aside to everything else, but it's been  
15 addressed. Some of the kinds of cases we deal with  
16 actually have prescribed law for them. For instance, in a  
17 malpractice case, you would think that doesn't happen in  
18 justice or small claims court. It does, and so there are  
19 rules for expert witnesses. Do we apply those? The  
20 answer is, yeah, we do, because we want to make sure that  
21 we're being consistent with what at least the Texas Rules  
22 of Civil Procedure provide, even if it was filed in small  
23 claims court. So when you give a judge the discretion to  
24 make a decision to -- how to rule on a small claims case  
25 and whether you apply justice rules or not, I ask that you

1 give us some benefit of the doubt, trust our judgment.  
2 We're not going to apply the rule willy-nilly. We're only  
3 going to apply when we believe the cases require it.

4 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Great. Thanks very much.  
5 I want to give her a break, so can you -- are you planning  
6 on staying around, Judge?

7 HONORABLE RUSS RIDGWAY: I will at your  
8 request.

9 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Well, we're going to  
10 break for our afternoon recess somewhat belatedly. We'll  
11 be back on the record at 4:15, at which time you can ask  
12 questions.

13 (Recess from 3:58 p.m. to 4:22 p.m.)

14 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: All right, we are back on  
15 the record down on the home stretch today, and Richard  
16 Orsinger, who is the law oracle of our committee has done  
17 research over the break and has found that the record  
18 needs to be corrected because there was an error in it  
19 and -- two errors.

20 MR. ORSINGER: Thank you very much. That's  
21 not exactly correct, but Judge Estevez was showing me how  
22 to use my new iPad, and she showed me that the Government  
23 Code, in fact, section 57.002, provides for the  
24 appointment of an interpreter by the court on motion and  
25 filed by a party are requested by a witness in a civil or

1 criminal proceeding in the court. That means that Judge  
2 Estevez' previous retraction of her original statement  
3 was, in fact, wrong and she has asked me to retract her  
4 retraction, so that we will return --

5 HONORABLE ANA ESTEVEZ: He's my champion, so  
6 I appreciate it.

7 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: So she was right but then  
8 she was wrong and now she's right again.

9 MR. ORSINGER: Yes. She was right all  
10 along. We just didn't realize it.

11 HONORABLE ANA ESTEVEZ: No, I didn't realize  
12 it.

13 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Well, thank  
14 goodness the record has been --

15 MR. ORSINGER: And I can prove it because I  
16 now know how to find the Government Code on my iPad.

17 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: That's another benefit of  
18 being here today. All right. Judge Ridgway has waited  
19 here for his beating, so who has questions? Anybody have  
20 questions? Justice Brown.

21 HONORABLE HARVEY BROWN: The ADR process,  
22 you were saying at the break that you send people to ADR  
23 the day of the trial usually.

24 HONORABLE RUSS RIDGWAY: Well, if it's on  
25 the original date. If it's been served, it's six days

1 later, they come in, there's no mediation on those. It's  
2 only if -- usually if it's going to a jury trial.

3 HONORABLE HARVEY BROWN: If it's going to a  
4 jury trial and it's going to be one of the small claims  
5 suits?

6 HONORABLE RUSS RIDGWAY: No, I'm talking  
7 purely on evictions. I'm trying to focus that purely on  
8 evictions.

9 HONORABLE HARVEY BROWN: Okay.

10 HONORABLE RUSS RIDGWAY: On small claims and  
11 justice court cases for both bench trials and jury trials,  
12 I send all of those cases to mediation on the day of  
13 mediation -- on the day of trial, at no cost. At no cost.

14 HONORABLE HARVEY BROWN: No cost.

15 HONORABLE RUSS CASEY: Can I add a comment  
16 on that? A lot of people may not know this, but a justice  
17 court or a justice of the peace is prevented by law from  
18 charging a jury, and we had actually even continued that  
19 on in the rule, but in an eviction suit the only issue is  
20 who has the greater right of possession. In a jury trial  
21 a lot of people like to make it anything other than that,  
22 and so a mediation in that particular situation is almost  
23 invaluable.

24 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Great. Richard.

25 MR. ORSINGER: I wanted to ask some

1 questions about the commercial evictions and this issue  
2 about dispensing with Rules of Procedure and Rules of  
3 Evidence. Three short questions. How many of your 17,000  
4 eviction cases a year are commercial rather than  
5 residential, would you say?

6 HONORABLE RUSS RIDGWAY: Good question.  
7 Commercial only, probably -- I get less than 15 percent.

8 MR. ORSINGER: Okay. And then of those, how  
9 many of them have lawyers on both sides?

10 HONORABLE RUSS RIDGWAY: I would be  
11 guessing, because the numbers are so big when I start  
12 thinking about it.

13 MR. ORSINGER: Well, is it typical to have  
14 lawyers on both sides in commercial eviction cases, or is  
15 it usually two pro ses or one lawyer against one pro se?

16 HONORABLE RUSS RIDGWAY: Depending on how  
17 big a commercial issue it is. I mean, when I had an  
18 eviction involving 450,000 square feet of a high-rise  
19 there were attorneys on both sides easily. When they were  
20 trying to evict critical care patients from a hospital as  
21 subtenants, there were 15 attorneys on that. Best  
22 attorneys you could find in Houston, Texas.

23 MR. ORSINGER: My third question is if  
24 there's really money or important rights at stake, do they  
25 show up with lawyers and do they appeal, whoever loses?

1 Does it usually bounce into a county court where they're  
2 going to get a trial of record?

3 HONORABLE RUSS RIDGWAY: I don't have -- I'm  
4 not sure how to answer the question. On eviction cases  
5 very few are appealed except under pauper's basis, but of  
6 the ones that are appealed on eviction cases about 90  
7 percent of those are appealed on a pauper's affidavit  
8 basis.

9 MR. ORSINGER: And those are usually  
10 residential evictions?

11 HONORABLE RUSS RIDGWAY: Yeah or multi-unit  
12 evictions.

13 MR. ORSINGER: Out of an apartment complex?

14 HONORABLE RUSS RIDGWAY: Yeah, apartments  
15 and homes.

16 MR. ORSINGER: But the large square footage  
17 commercial lease kind of situation, is your court usually  
18 the court of last resort for that decision, or is it  
19 usually the county court, or can you say?

20 HONORABLE RUSS RIDGWAY: Probably the first  
21 resort.

22 MR. ORSINGER: First resort, but not last.

23 HONORABLE RUSS RIDGWAY: Yeah. I used to  
24 track how many of my cases were appealed and what happened  
25 on appeal, and I know for five years I never had a

1 decision overturned at a county court. I quit tracking it  
2 because it was taking too much of my time to figure it  
3 out, but the -- you know, I've got to say both small  
4 claims, justice court, evictions, our courts, you know,  
5 people respect what's going on in our courts, and unless  
6 they ever feel like they've really got solid grounds for  
7 an appeal, I ask the question, did you -- "do you feel  
8 like you had a fair trial, did you get to present all of  
9 your evidence?"

10 "Yes, I did, but I didn't like the answer."  
11 I mean, you know, I can't help it if they don't like the  
12 answer. As they say, 50 percent of the people go away  
13 unhappy.

14 MR. ORSINGER: Or is it a hundred? In my  
15 field it's a hundred.

16 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Any other  
17 questions? Yeah, Justice Gray.

18 HONORABLE TOM GRAY: You made the comment,  
19 and I just want to make sure I understood what you said,  
20 that on the direct debt cases where they've -- the banks  
21 are starting to sue on their own account, that y'all are  
22 treating those as a suit on a sworn account?

23 HONORABLE RUSS RIDGWAY: In some cases they  
24 are giving us those as a sworn account, yes.

25 HONORABLE TOM GRAY: Because I just know



1 that all courts don't agree that those are --

2 HONORABLE RUSS RIDGWAY: I know. Rule 185  
3 will direct that. If they ask for it as a suit on a sworn  
4 account, direct debt, we honor that. I could speak for my  
5 court. I can't speak for all the other JP courts.

6 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Anybody else? All  
7 right. Well, Judge, thank you so much. Appreciate it.

8 HONORABLE RUSS RIDGWAY: Thank you.

9 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: And you're obviously  
10 welcome to stick around, and since you're a member of the  
11 task force if you've got anything you want to talk about,  
12 just let us know.

13 All right. What we're going to do now is go  
14 to Section 8, the debt claim cases, and after we're done  
15 with that we're going to go to Section 10, the eviction  
16 cases. So let's go to Rule 576, and I didn't hear any  
17 comments at all about the scope, but let's look at 576 and  
18 talk about that. Anybody have any comments on 576(a),  
19 what the section does apply to? Judge Casey, did you want  
20 to talk about what the --

21 HONORABLE RUSS CASEY: This basically  
22 mirrors the language that was sort of put in the  
23 legislation. Now, I mentioned earlier that Chapter 28 had  
24 a provision against businesses that are in the interest --  
25 or in a business of lending money at interest of filing in

1 small claims. Now, one of the things is the wording of  
2 that particular rule or law in Chapter 28 also prevented  
3 like a bank from suing someone over a broken window, and  
4 that wasn't necessarily what the intention was, so we did  
5 try to change it a little bit to say that as long as it's,  
6 you know, pertinent to these type of cases.

7 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Thank you. Any comments?  
8 Frank.

9 MR. GILSTRAP: In (b) it doesn't apply to a  
10 regular person who is trying to collect a debt?

11 HONORABLE RUSS CASEY: It does not.

12 MR. GILSTRAP: Okay. Where do they go?

13 HONORABLE RUSS CASEY: Well, they would  
14 still be in small claims. It's just this subsection do  
15 not apply to those cases.

16 MR. GILSTRAP: All right.

17 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Gene.

18 MR. STORIE: I didn't find a definition for  
19 "consumer debt" in the list of definitions. Was there a  
20 reason for that?

21 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: You're talking about  
22 576(a)(2).

23 HONORABLE RUSS CASEY: Well, to go back over  
24 the definitions, I guess --

25 MR. STORIE: I mean, if I'm a business

1 consumer, am I a consumer?

2 HONORABLE RUSS CASEY: You mean under the  
3 definitions under Rule 500?

4 MR. STORIE: Yes.

5 HONORABLE RUSS CASEY: Rule 500, we have a  
6 lot of people that come in and they don't quite understand  
7 the difference between a plaintiff and a defendant. Even  
8 some lawyers seem to have some trouble with that. We had  
9 decided that we wanted to define certain things, and that  
10 was not one of the ones that we decided to define.

11 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Judge Yelenosky.

12 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: But you define  
13 "debt claim cases," right? And but that's not used in the  
14 rule. It's only used in the title of the section, and so  
15 do we -- do we want that definition, or do we want a  
16 definition of a term that's actually used in the rule,  
17 which is "consumer debt"?

18 MR. WOOD: We're not saying that we  
19 shouldn't have a definition of consumer debt. We probably  
20 should. That would be a good idea. We tried to put in  
21 what terms we could think of were important, and I'm sure  
22 we left some out, and that's probably one.

23 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Well, but the  
24 point is if you're going to define "debt claim case," one  
25 might think that that is intended to describe what's

1 covered in that section, because it does -- I mean, it  
2 defines a debt claim case, right?

3 MR. WOOD: Yes.

4 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Even "can't  
5 exceed 10,000 in damages," and so if it's to be operative  
6 at all the only place "debt claim case" is used is in the  
7 title, right?

8 MR. TUCKER: No, there's a part in Rule 5 --  
9 at the start, 501, that says, "Debt claim cases shall be  
10 governed by Section 8." So that's where it ties the  
11 application of those rules directly to that definition.

12 HONORABLE STEPHEN YELENOSKY: Well, there  
13 needs to be -- I think there needs to be some effort to  
14 make sure that that definition is what you mean when you  
15 say "consumer debt" as well, if all the cases are being  
16 guided there by that definition.

17 HONORABLE RUSS CASEY: And I think that's a  
18 very valid point.

19 MR. TUCKER: Sure.

20 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. What else?  
21 Richard?

22 MR. MUNZINGER: Along with what Judge  
23 Yelenosky just asked, the way I would interpret this then  
24 is all the rules under Section 8 apply only to a claim for  
25 recovery of a debt brought by an assignee of a claim, a

1 debt collector or collection agency or a person or entity  
2 primarily engaged in the business of lending money at  
3 interest, and the rest of the rules in Section 8 -- I  
4 mean, all of the rules in Section 8 apply only to that  
5 group of people, so if I loaned money to him, I'm not one  
6 of those, I'm the plaintiff, these rules don't apply to  
7 me. Which rules do?

8 MR. TUCKER: The regular small claims court  
9 rules, the chapter -- Section 5 rules.

10 MR. MUNZINGER: I think it ought to be made  
11 more clear somewhere that that is the case, aside in just  
12 the definition.

13 HONORABLE RUSS CASEY: So as in addition  
14 to --

15 MR. TUCKER: Well, and again, that's laid  
16 out explicitly in Rule 501 that says, "All cases are  
17 governed by this set of rules. Additionally debt claim  
18 cases are governed by this set of rules, repair and remedy  
19 cases are governed by this set of rules, and eviction  
20 cases are governed by this set of rules."

21 MR. MUNZINGER: Well, but the way you have  
22 that written, Rule 501(a), "Small claims cases in justice  
23 court shall be governed by Part V of these Rules of Civil  
24 Procedure," and I looked for Part V, and I go and here's  
25 Part V. It's on the first page, and that tells me that

1 everything in this document is Part V, but then the next  
2 sentence, I mean, you keep reading and I think that's --  
3 at least it threw me. It's not clear to me that Rule 576  
4 and following applies only to these cases where we're  
5 concerned about who the original creditor was and that  
6 problem. It isn't clear.

7 HONORABLE RUSS CASEY: And that's where (b)  
8 comes in. 501(b).

9 MR. MUNZINGER: I understand that. Just as  
10 a member of the committee my statement to the Supreme  
11 Court is I am confused by the way these were written. I  
12 imply no criticism to the committee, don't question their  
13 bona fides. I'm just saying I'm confused by it, and I  
14 don't think I'm the only one.

15 HONORABLE RUSS CASEY: Okay.

16 MR. MUNZINGER: Just for example, Rule 509 I  
17 believe talks about pleading. Is it 509? Yeah, Rule 509  
18 talks about pleading. It tells you what's in the  
19 petition, but then so does Rule 577, and a person who is  
20 using these has to go back to the definition and look at  
21 the title to find that that definition applies and limits  
22 these rules beginning at 576. It just isn't clear to me,  
23 and I apologize for taking your time.

24 MR. TUCKER: That's a good point.

25 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: No apologies necessary.

1 I'm trying to figure out how this works. If the small  
2 claims in justice court are governed by Part V, they would  
3 be governed by everything in Part V, including Rule 576  
4 and 577.

5 MR. TUCKER: Those are in Section 8.

6 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: They are in Section 8,  
7 right.

8 HONORABLE RUSS CASEY: But they're still in  
9 Part V.

10 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: But they're in Part V.

11 MR. MUNZINGER: That's my point.

12 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: That was the point you  
13 were making.

14 MR. MUNZINGER: Yeah.

15 MR. WOOD: Small claims courts are not  
16 governed by 576, 577, 578 because we define small claims  
17 cases to be something other than what falls into the  
18 category of what we call debt claim cases.

19 HONORABLE RUSS CASEY: No, we didn't. We  
20 include them all.

21 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Is that because it's in  
22 the definition?

23 MR. WOOD: Well, we see the debt claim cases  
24 in 576 talking about the scope. It says, "This section  
25 applies to part (a)" and then it lists it out, and so

1 that's what we intended to do anyway, was say that only  
2 these kind of cases are impacted by Section 8.

3 MR. TUCKER: Right, and we can put in  
4 language -- yeah, I see the point or the problem. What  
5 probably needs to happen is some sort of heading needs to  
6 go on the general rule, rather than say "Part V," give it  
7 "Section 1" or whatever the section would be. Then it  
8 would be "Debt claim cases shall be governed by Section 8  
9 and also by Section 1 of these rules. To the extent any  
10 conflict, Section 8 applies." Basically we have a set of  
11 general rules that apply to all of these cases, and we  
12 have specialized rules that apply to the specialized  
13 subset, and if there's conflict between the specialized  
14 subset and the general the specialized subset controls, so  
15 however that can be worded to make that clear, I mean,  
16 we're --

17 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: That's what you're trying  
18 to get at.

19 MR. TUCKER: That's what we're trying to do.  
20 Yes.

21 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Justice Gray.

22 HONORABLE TOM GRAY: Under the five sections  
23 under subsection (a), the first three all have the word  
24 "alleged" in them with reference to the -- kind of the  
25 what the claim is about. The next two do not. Is there a



1 reason that the word "alleged" is in there and not in the  
2 last two? The last two simply read better.

3 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: The question, I guess,  
4 was there a reason not to make them parallel?

5 MR. TUCKER: Yeah, I don't think there was  
6 any explicit thought given to that. It was just the way  
7 that they were drafted.

8 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Because it's sort of  
9 assumed that when a lawsuit starts it's just allegations.  
10 It's not --

11 MR. TUCKER: Right.

12 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: So, Justice Gray, you  
13 would suggest taking out --

14 HONORABLE TOM GRAY: Conforming the first  
15 three to the pattern of the last two, just take out the  
16 word "alleged."

17 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Right, rather than the  
18 other way around.

19 MR. TUCKER: That still would absolutely  
20 comport with what we tried to do.

21 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Good. All right.  
22 What other -- Pam.

23 MS. BARON: This is also just a minor  
24 parallel issue, which is (a) refers to "this section" and  
25 (b) refers to "this chapter," and I think the same word

1 needs to be used in both.

2 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Good point.

3 MR. TUCKER: Yep.

4 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: What is it?

5 MR. WOOD: Section.

6 MS. BARON: And the same is true on 577(a),

7 and it may be elsewhere, but --

8 MR. TUCKER: Yeah, we would agree.

9 HONORABLE RUSS CASEY: Yeah.

10 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. What else? Let's  
11 stick to 576 for the moment. Anything else on 576? Going  
12 once.

13 All right. Now let's get into the good  
14 stuff. 577. We're already going to call it a section,  
15 not a chapter. Yeah, Richard.

16 MR. ORSINGER: Is that what we're going to  
17 do? You're going to change the word "chapter" into  
18 "section"?

19 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah.

20 MR. WOOD: Right.

21 MR. TUCKER: Yes.

22 MR. ORSINGER: What is the charge-off date?  
23 That's a term of art, and it's used throughout, and I  
24 don't know. Everything is driven by a charge-off date or  
25 a charge-off document, and what does that mean?

1 HONORABLE RUSS CASEY: We have -- okay,  
2 first off there is Federal law that is applying to the  
3 companies that are involved in this an awful lot. We also  
4 have Texas Finance Code that is applied to an awful lot of  
5 this, but they have basically specific rules on how to  
6 charge something off, and I'm not smart enough on that, so  
7 what I -- what has often been used in regards to how to  
8 determine when the contract ended or when there was a  
9 default or when -- and particularly how you are  
10 calculating statute of limitations, the charge-off date,  
11 the date that the company said, "We're charging this off"  
12 has often been used as an anchor for that, because you may  
13 have had a default three years ago but then you kept going  
14 with the card or they never closed the card. If you had a  
15 late payment, that's technically a default of the  
16 contract, so, you know, it was trying to set as an anchor  
17 point of here's when the account ended and so they're  
18 going --

19 MR. ORSINGER: So the reason to require  
20 service of the charge-off statement here on the next rule  
21 is so that the defendant knows whether limitations has run  
22 or not? Is that what the charge-off statement does? It  
23 gives you the limitations starting date.

24 HONORABLE RUSS CASEY: Ancillary to that, I  
25 mean, it is sort of one of those things that sort of helps

1 the defendant by determining what the debt is. You may  
2 have had two or three Capital One credit cards over the  
3 years, and you know, that helps you figure out which one  
4 we're talking about. It is ancillary that the charge-off  
5 date could be used to help your position, and they would  
6 be required to get that, but that wasn't the reason behind  
7 it.

8 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Justice Frost.

9 HONORABLE KEM FROST: It seems to me that on  
10 item (6) and (7) -- and I believe Justice Moseley may have  
11 referred to this earlier -- but the relevant information  
12 would be the account balance and the date of default,  
13 because while charge-off might have some legal  
14 significance bank-to-bank or transferring from one  
15 assignor to an assignee of a portfolio of loans, the  
16 charge-off date and the charge-off amount I do not believe  
17 to have legal significance between the collector of the  
18 debt and the debtor. Statute of limitations under the  
19 case law is typically triggered by an event of default,  
20 which is -- such as failure to pay, but not by an internal  
21 accounting entry that the bank does, but rather what the  
22 debtor does not to comply with the contract. So it would  
23 seem to use the charge-off date might be confusing to a  
24 judge or jury or to others because it would imply that the  
25 charge-off date is the balance due under the legal

1 obligation when you -- you know, usually those are two  
2 different amounts.

3 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. Richard Munzinger.

4 MR. MUNZINGER: I raised my hand when you  
5 said going once, going twice, on Rule 576. I wanted to go  
6 back to 576. You didn't call on me.

7 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Sure.

8 HONORABLE JAMES MOSELEY: Shame on you.

9 MR. MUNZINGER: So I'm back on 576.

10 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay.

11 MR. MUNZINGER: I'm looking at subdivision  
12 (a) (4), "This section applies to any original creditor who  
13 extended credit on a revolving or open end account and  
14 seeks to collect on that debt." So then I go and I look  
15 at the definition of "debt claim cases," and the  
16 definition of "debt claim case" does not include a person  
17 as described in subsection (4) because such a person need  
18 not necessarily be someone who is engaged in the business  
19 of lending money at interest and seeks to collect the  
20 debt, and so now I have a problem because this rule  
21 applies to more than just what was said originally.

22 I have another problem with it. Is "a  
23 revolving or open end account" a word of art that  
24 everybody in the profession knows what it means, or does  
25 it require a definition under the circumstances of this

1 amendment and change in our practice, which is  
2 substantial? Secondly, the same question is applicable to  
3 an original creditor. We have sat in the room today, and  
4 we have all understood what original creditor means  
5 because we are talking about the context of assignments,  
6 but if a debt claim case isn't limited to assignees as it  
7 first appeared in its definition, do we need to define  
8 "original creditor"? Again, I'm confused by it.

9 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Okay. What are the --  
10 any way to solve Richard's confusion?

11 MR. TUCKER: Yeah, I would think probably  
12 the best way to address that would be to expand the  
13 definition of "debt claim case" to include that class of  
14 plaintiff.

15 MR. MUNZINGER: So it would include anybody  
16 who had loaned money to another person who is seeking to  
17 collect if and only if it involved a revolving or open end  
18 account?

19 MR. TUCKER: Yes, sir.

20 HONORABLE RUSS CASEY: If they are in the  
21 primary -- or they are primarily engaged in the business  
22 of lending money at interest.

23 MR. MUNZINGER: But it doesn't say that.

24 HONORABLE RUSS CASEY: Oh, okay.

25 MR. WOOD: I think we would agree with you

1 also that we can define those terms, "revolving or open  
2 end account." They are not particularly clear to people  
3 who aren't in the industry. I think it would be a good  
4 addition to define them.

5 MR. MUNZINGER: But again, my point also is  
6 that subdivision (4) is not limited to a party who is  
7 primarily engaged in the business of lending money at  
8 interest, et cetera. That's subdivision (5).

9 HONORABLE RUSS CASEY: That's a very valid  
10 point.

11 MR. TUCKER: Yeah, and I agree with that,  
12 and that's why I was saying we could expand the definition  
13 to include that. I guess in practice there's a very tiny  
14 amount of people who are going to be extending credit on a  
15 revolving or open end account that aren't lending money at  
16 interest, but your point is well-taken that that does  
17 leave that loophole there.

18 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Frank, and then Lamont.

19 MR. GILSTRAP: As we go through 577 and 578  
20 we're going to keep bumping into this kind of policy  
21 difference between what the first group of speakers talked  
22 about and the last group of speakers, and that is on the  
23 one hand the creditors saying, "Look, we need to make this  
24 simple, we need to make it easy, and we need to be able to  
25 sell our accounts," and the debtors are saying, "Well,

1 look, we need this information to make sure it's us or  
2 that, you know, that we're getting some type of fair  
3 process here," and we're going to bump up against that  
4 again and again. Justice Frost's comment, you know, dealt  
5 with that concerning the charge-off date, and maybe we  
6 want to get that out in the open and talk about it or  
7 maybe we just want to kind of get into it every time we  
8 talk about one of these provisions, so let me talk about  
9 one of the provisions. (1), address appearing in the  
10 original creditor's records. The first speaker said we  
11 really don't need that. Do we need it?

12 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah, that was Trish  
13 Baxter who said we don't need that.

14 MR. GILSTRAP: Right. Right. Do we need  
15 it?

16 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Well, they think we need  
17 it.

18 MR. GILSTRAP: I understand, but --

19 HONORABLE RUSS CASEY: The purpose of this  
20 was to help the defendant identify the debt.

21 MR. GILSTRAP: Okay, that's the reason.

22 MR. TUCKER: And to help provide a fail-safe  
23 of these situations of it's just "John Smith" and what  
24 John Smith it is, it helps to tie -- it helps to narrow  
25 that down.



1 MR. GILSTRAP: Okay.

2 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah, Richard.

3 MR. MUNZINGER: In terms of identifying the  
4 correct debtor, which is a most valid concern of  
5 everybody, everybody is concerned, especially the default  
6 situation, and I know that Social Security numbers are not  
7 to be included in pleadings and what have you. Is there  
8 any solution other than the original creditor's records or  
9 something that would let you identify the person with  
10 specificity in some way, using a Social Security number or  
11 other, quote, ironclad, close quote, identifier? Because  
12 that is one of the basic problems that everybody has with  
13 the default situation. I think that's part of the thrust  
14 of Justice Bland's questions. We want to make sure that  
15 the state doesn't hurt an innocent person.

16 HONORABLE RUSS CASEY: We kind of looked at  
17 different ways on that, and of course, you know, one of  
18 the ways that came up was "account number ending in such  
19 and such digits." Most people don't, you know, memorize  
20 what their account number on their credit cards are. So  
21 we -- when we're -- the purpose of this was to try to, you  
22 know, identify the person, their address, who the original  
23 creditor was. I mean, that was -- the whole purpose of  
24 this is so someone can identify debt. If we didn't do it  
25 perfectly, I don't know if there's a better way to do it.

1 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Lamont.

2 MR. TUCKER: And we thought that the  
3 addresses were more likely to be in their possession and  
4 also don't create that problem of being in an open court  
5 record that anybody can get it.

6 HONORABLE RUSS CASEY: And the other thing,  
7 we also talked to creditor's bar about when they buy these  
8 accounts what information is provided to them. We didn't  
9 want to deviate a whole lot from information that they  
10 don't already get.

11 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Lamont.

12 MR. JEFFERSON: Okay. It seems to me like  
13 the idea behind these categories is so that the defendant  
14 has the ability to verify that he's being sued over  
15 something he was involved in. Right? I mean, I don't  
16 know see any other purpose behind at least some of this  
17 stuff.

18 HONORABLE RUSS CASEY: Because the --

19 MR. JEFFERSON: And then if you take that  
20 goal and try to match it up against the goal of a default  
21 judgment situation, including like a Social Security  
22 number or an account number is going to do no good,  
23 because the plaintiff will have put that information in a  
24 petition, but there's going to be no one there to dispute  
25 it, so it's not going to help at the default judgment

1 situation, so I want to just concentrate on what's helpful  
2 at this stage when you're actually writing up the  
3 petition, and it seems to me that if the idea is just we  
4 want as a matter of fairness for a debtor to be -- to be  
5 able to recognize what debt the debtor is being sued over,  
6 it doesn't require a whole lot of information, and the  
7 charge-off date seems to be completely unrelated to  
8 educating a defendant about whether he's the right  
9 defendant for the debt. Just like the address. It seems  
10 like you would need very little information. You'd need  
11 the name of the defendant. You would need an address.  
12 You would need the name of the account, and generally  
13 speaking that's going to be enough. You know, and if  
14 there's a purpose besides letting the defendant know that  
15 he's the right defendant on this debt, then I guess I need  
16 to understand what that is because I don't see the value  
17 of adding all of the other information or making all of  
18 these other items required in a pleading to notify a  
19 defendant that he's the right defendant.

20 MR. TUCKER: Well, one of the -- the other  
21 aspect in the default situation is, again, these are the  
22 things that are going to start allowing the plaintiff to  
23 get a default judgment with no hearing whatsoever based  
24 only on the items that they have filed with their  
25 petition, and so our thought was what can we have the

1 plaintiff file that will allow the judge to be able to  
2 look at this and say, "This is prima facie proof that this  
3 is actually the right person, this is actually a valid  
4 debt, let's give you a judgment without you ever coming  
5 into court at all."

6 MR. JEFFERSON: And, again, I think we're  
7 talking about two different things, though. At the  
8 pleading stage we're talking about what do you have to put  
9 in the pleading to sustain the claim, and then at the  
10 default judgment stage, if there's going to be a hearing  
11 or if there's not going to be a hearing, there's going to  
12 have to be some sort of a submission to support a  
13 judgment, and that will be I guess either at a hearing or  
14 some electronic way or by some other filing means, and at  
15 that point you can -- then we're talking about a different  
16 set of issues about what you have to do to prove the  
17 validity of the debt, but at the pleading stage it seems  
18 like the idea behind this rule is just what I said, just  
19 so that the defendant can verify that he's the right  
20 defendant.

21 HONORABLE RUSS CASEY: A lot of this we put  
22 together in sort of in collaboration with a lot of people,  
23 and I can understand your point, but we are also wanting  
24 to limit the need for discovery at the same time. These  
25 were sort of -- except for the exceptions that were

1 pointed out that basically everybody thought was a good  
2 thing to have, so it's not normally necessary in order to  
3 plead a case, but we thought it was sort of good  
4 information for everybody to have.

5 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Jim Perdue.

6 MR. PERDUE: Like most people on the  
7 committee, I don't do this, but I've got the side-by-side  
8 of the task force with the creditor's bar proposal, and so  
9 I'd ask y'all, I've gone through this, they've got a  
10 redline of yours plus theirs in the booklet they gave us,  
11 page 11 under Tab B. Other than a slight form difference  
12 as to the source of the address of the defendant, I don't  
13 see anything substantively different between the  
14 creditor's bar other than this issue regarding a  
15 certification on the bond. I mean, is there language in  
16 the creditor's bar proposal? I mean, we can talk about  
17 charge-off dates, but the creditor's bar doesn't have a  
18 problem with that. I mean, they don't seem to have a  
19 problem with having to identify the amount, so other than  
20 the issue with the bond and the creditor's bar proposal  
21 who actually do this for a living all the time, is there  
22 anything else that is subsequently different between the  
23 Creditor's Bar Association proposal and that of the task  
24 force other than the source of the address?

25 MR. TUCKER: And the date and amount of last

1 payment, but --

2 MR. PERDUE: But doesn't that get you, in  
3 their language, to No. (7)? If you combine (6) and (7)  
4 out of their language.

5 HONORABLE RUSS CASEY: Yeah, I mean, we're  
6 real close on that.

7 MR. PERDUE: So I --

8 PROFESSOR HOFFMAN: Jim's question is can we  
9 -- can y'all adopt the creditors' report? Is there any  
10 reason we can't just go to right side of the page and  
11 substitute that?

12 MR. PERDUE: Other than they wrote it and  
13 y'all didn't, but I just kind of would like to fast  
14 forward a little bit, that's all.

15 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: That would not be our  
16 style, Jim.

17 HONORABLE RUSS CASEY: The bond was kind of  
18 a sore subject.

19 MR. PERDUE: Okay.

20 HONORABLE RUSS CASEY: You cannot file suit  
21 in any court in Texas as a debt collector unless you have  
22 that bond. Some people don't, and there has been a couple  
23 of cases that went out there that kind of had various  
24 results. One said that, well, if you get the bond after  
25 someone complains about it, it's okay, and the other one

1 said, no, you can't do that. But the Finance Code  
2 requires that they have it, so we thought we would put it  
3 in that they have it if they want to use our court for  
4 these type of proceedings.

5 MR. PERDUE: Chip, could we ask the  
6 creditor's bar why they have an objection to that  
7 requirement?

8 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yes, creditor's bar.  
9 Anybody want to speak to that?

10 MR. SCOTT: The generic creditor's bar It's  
11 one of those complicated pieces of information. I mean, I  
12 have, you know, six digits worth of files in my office,  
13 and it's just one of those complicated pieces of  
14 information that I would have to keep as to every file,  
15 and there's -- I would I think disagree with whether I do  
16 not have authority to collect. I currently subject myself  
17 to substantial civil liability if I don't have a bond, but  
18 the law firm has a bond because we are a debt collector  
19 under the meaning of the act, and our clients typically  
20 have bonds. I don't verify every one, but for me to go  
21 through and say, "Okay, well, here's the bonding date,  
22 2007 for this client, 2009 for this client," for every  
23 claim is just an opportunity for me to screw it up, and  
24 once I screw it up in this industry I get sued, and so  
25 that's why if it's not necessary we would prefer it not to

1 be in the rule.

2 PROFESSOR HOFFMAN: But is it a statutory  
3 requirement or a condition precedent in order to recover?

4 MR. SCOTT: I don't believe it's a condition  
5 precedent. I think that it's a statutory requirement for  
6 debt collectors within the state, and there are civil  
7 liability attached if you don't perform to the provisions  
8 of the Finance Code with respect to debt collection, but I  
9 don't believe that it deprives me of a -- deprives me or  
10 my client of authority. There are other circumstances  
11 where under debt collection in connection with automobile  
12 loans where it does deprive the party of authority, but  
13 not with regard to debt collection.

14 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Richard Munzinger. I'm  
15 sorry, Tracy. I'll get you.

16 MR. MUNZINGER: Why would it be prompted --  
17 not all debt collectors are -- operate their business as  
18 you do. Why would it be improper for a rule to require  
19 that a person who is a debt collector affirmatively allege  
20 that they have complied with a law enacted by the  
21 Legislature and signed by the Governor that says you can't  
22 come sue people for money if you're a debt collector if  
23 you haven't filed a bond with the Secretary of State? Why  
24 don't they just say, "I filed a bond with the Secretary of  
25 State." I don't have to worry about six numbers over five



1 years, but I do have your promise or your colleague's  
2 promise that he did what he's supposed to do, and if he  
3 didn't he's in trouble.

4 MR. SCOTT: Understood, and we certainly see  
5 those things in other states. We see various states  
6 require like a military affidavit or certain indication of  
7 the type of suit and where we see pleading requirements  
8 that say, "I certify that this person is not in the  
9 military, I certify that I am fully licensed to conduct  
10 this collection practice in the State of Texas." Those  
11 types of statements are simple, and we could certainly  
12 support that. Where we have problems with the language of  
13 the proposed rule is the specificity with which it wanted  
14 us to allege compliance.

15 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Justice Christopher.

16 HONORABLE TRACY CHRISTOPHER: A couple of  
17 things. I think the main difference between the  
18 creditors' version and the task force version is that they  
19 add the word "if known" after most of this information,  
20 which I actually support doing because that would seem to  
21 cure a lot of the problems. If a JP saw a pleading with a  
22 bunch of "not known," "not known," "not known," that would  
23 make me suspicious as a judge and, you know, less likely  
24 to grant a default judgment and so that's -- you know,  
25 unless they gave me some proof in the affidavit.

1           As to the name and address appearing on the  
2 original creditor's records, I think that would be useful  
3 as opposed to just a current service address for the  
4 defendant because people move; and if you want to know if  
5 you've got the right John Smith and they put "John Smith  
6 at X Street," you're like "Oh, yeah, I lived there, you  
7 know, they're talking about me." If they put "John Smith  
8 at X street" and you've never lived there then you might  
9 start to think to yourself "This is the wrong person, I  
10 should do something about it."

11           With respect to the account number that we  
12 have said put in here, all right, this contradicts the  
13 e-filing rules in appellate -- in the appellate courts.  
14 Okay. You're never supposed to put account numbers and  
15 things anymore. You know, at some point we are going to  
16 have to take the bull by the horn and quit putting all of  
17 this personal information in trial court records.

18           Finally, I think it would be useful if we're  
19 really interested in sort of alerting the debtor as to  
20 what the case is about that the style of the case should  
21 include the name of the original account holder. So, you  
22 know, so you would know this is my Bank of America  
23 account, it's not hidden in the 8th paragraph or the 10th  
24 paragraph or the, you know, 13th paragraph of this  
25 petition. You will know right up there at the top that

1 Jane Bland is suing me because of my Bank of America  
2 account.

3 MR. TUCKER: So it would be just  
4 be "Unifund, assignee of Bank of America vs. John Doe."

5 HONORABLE JANE BLAND: Right.

6 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Richard.

7 MR. ORSINGER: One of the concerns I think  
8 that's stated here is to be sure you have the right  
9 defendant, and I'm not sure that either one of these  
10 pleadings guarantee or even give the judge a basis to  
11 determine whether they have the correct defendant.

12 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: Yeah.

13 MR. ORSINGER: How do we police that at the  
14 rule stage, or is it somebody named John Smith just going  
15 to have default judgments taken against him all year  
16 around?

17 MR. TUCKER: I think a big part of it is the  
18 things that we put in the default part, there has to be  
19 some tie to that person; but I think the benefit of this  
20 part right now is so when I get this piece of paper and  
21 I'm John Smith, it's impressed upon me that, yeah, this is  
22 talking about me; and what happens in a lot of these cases  
23 is they think it's some sort of scam or junk mail because  
24 they've never heard of this other company that's -- what  
25 is this, this looks like -- you know, "I don't know what

1 this is," so it makes it more likely that they understand,  
2 "Look, this is -- we're talking about you, this is  
3 something you better respond to or there's going to be  
4 consequences." So I think a lot of this is -- it's  
5 helpful for the judge, but it also alerts the defendant,  
6 "Look, this is you, this is not some fishing scam or  
7 something like that. This is a legitimate lawsuit."

8 HONORABLE RUSS CASEY: And let me point out  
9 that though we have some differences in their language and  
10 our language, it's in everyone's best interest that the  
11 defendant know that they're talking about them or that  
12 they're talking about somebody else. It's in the  
13 grantor's best interest, it's in the court's best  
14 interest, it's in everybody's best interest. So I see  
15 their suggestions, and like I said, you know, and like you  
16 said, a lot of these are good ideas, but that's what we're  
17 wanting to do.

18 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: We're going to take a  
19 comment from Justice Moseley, and then we're going to quit  
20 for the day and come back tomorrow at 9:00.

21 HONORABLE JAMES MOSELEY: When I was in law  
22 school I lived at 2912B Madison Drive and let's say --

23 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: It's now on the record.

24 HONORABLE JAMES MOSELEY: -- that a finance  
25 company is foolish enough to give me a credit card at that

1 time, and at some future point in time I default and I get  
2 sued, and the plaintiff mistakenly puts 2914 Madison  
3 Drive. What's the effect of incorrectly stating the  
4 defendant's name and address? I make that point to  
5 illustrate the idea that this piece of information isn't  
6 relevant to the claim being proven, and typically,  
7 although we may be straying away from the idea of notice  
8 pleadings here, whether or not they got me right at 2914  
9 or 2912B isn't terribly relevant as to whether or not I  
10 owed this claim or am liable under the claim, and I think  
11 we ought to try to keep away from putting in this type of  
12 extraneous information in order to allow the -- for  
13 example, in this case a defendant from looking at it and  
14 saying, "Oh, they're looking for the 2914B guy, not the  
15 2912B, me."

16 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: All right, with that --

17 MR. PERDUE: Then you claim that it has no  
18 basis in fact.

19 CHAIRMAN BABCOCK: There we go. It's not  
20 plausible, is it? With that we will be in recess today  
21 and start up again at 9:00 a.m. tomorrow, and Bill  
22 Dorsaneo has promised that he will be here, so we will  
23 see.

24 (Recessed at 5:06 p.m., until the following  
25 day as reflected in the next volume.)

1 \* \* \* \* \*

2 **REPORTER'S CERTIFICATION**  
3 MEETING OF THE  
4 SUPREME COURT ADVISORY COMMITTEE

5 \* \* \* \* \*

6  
7  
8 I, D'LOIS L. JONES, Certified Shorthand  
9 Reporter, State of Texas, hereby certify that I reported  
10 the above meeting of the Supreme Court Advisory Committee  
11 on the 22nd day of June, 2012, and the same was thereafter  
12 reduced to computer transcription by me.

13 I further certify that the costs for my  
14 services in the matter are \$\_\_\_\_\_.

15 Charged to: The State Bar of Texas.

16 Given under my hand and seal of office on  
17 this the \_\_\_\_\_ day of \_\_\_\_\_, 2012.

18

19

20

21

22

23

24 #DJ-328

25

**D'LOIS L. JONES, CSR**  
Certification No. 4546  
Certificate Expires 12/31/2012  
3215 F.M. 1339  
Kingsbury, Texas 78638  
(512) 751-2618